

**JORDAN & ATKINS**  
**Attorneys**

D. Charles Jordan  
Heidi L. Atkins \*

Audrey Stowell, Paralegal

May 11, 2012

Fairfield County Museum  
P. O. Box 6  
Winnsboro, SC 29180

Enclosed is information on the descendants of Edward Brice.

Thank you for your kind help when my wife Virginia and I visited the museum in April. You made us feel so welcome and were very generous with your help.

Sincerely,

JORDAN & ATKINS



Charles Jordan

## Descendants of Edward Brice M.A.

---

### First Generation

---

1. **Edward Brice M.A.** <sup>1,2</sup> was born in 1569 in Airth, Stirlingshire, Scotland and died in 1636 in Ballycarry, Co. Antrim, Ireland <sup>3</sup>.

(Note from dwc: For historical context, Edward Brice was born 3 years before the death of John Knox. As the family lived south of Stirling, in Stirlingshire, between Stirling and Edinburgh, Scotland, it is quite likely that much of the chaos created by the Bible read in English and the influence of John Calvin was observed, perhaps experienced, by Brice's father and grandfather.)

---

From the Brice Family collection authored by J. R. Moffatt as given to Mary Frances Enloe, my grandmother:

"The Rev. Edward Brice, Presbyterian minister of Drimen who was obliged to fly from Scotland for opposing in bitter terms John Spootwood, Bishop of Glasgow, who had been appointed Moderator of the the Synod of Clydesdale. About 1611 he settled in the parish of Templecavan alias Braidesland, preaching there and in the Church of Ballykiel, Island Maque, alternately.

Sept. 3, 1619 he was collated to the Presbytery Kilroot by Robert Echlin, Bishop of Down and Connor, in which living he was installed on the 17th of the same month.

These ceremonies, however, did not comply conformity to the canons of the Episcopal Church. The bishops were merely acknowledged as Presbyters, and in performing the duties of their office omitted such parts of the ceremonies as were objected by the ministers.

August 12, 1636, he was deposed in Belfast by Henry Lesly, Bishop of Down and Connor, for refusing to conform to the canonical forms of Episcopacy. He died the same year, 1636, leaving two sons and two daughters."

---

James G. Leyburn in The Scotch-Irish: A Social History on p. 118 writes: "The first Presbyterian minister to come was Edward Brice, in 1613: he had left Stirlingshire because he opposed the motion to make Archbishop Spottiswoode permanent moderator of the Synod of Clydeshire." Leyburn cites James Seaton Reid, History of the Presbyterian Church in Ireland (London, 1853), 1, 98 as the source of this information,

"To come" to Ulster, Ireland in the Plantation of the lowland Scots to that part of Ireland. Book published by UNC Press, 1962.

---

**BALLYCARRY CHURCHYARD, PARISH OF BALLCORRAN**

"Neare this lyeth the body of that faithful emenent servant of God, Mr. Edward Brice, who begun preaching the gospel in this parish 1613 continnueing with quiet success while 1636 in which he dyed aged 67 & left two sons & two daughters. His son Robert Brice, Esq. after acquiring a fortune dyed in Dublin 22 of Nov. 1676, aged 63 & left 8 sons and 8 daughters, his eldest son Rondall (sic)

Brice, Esq. dyed in Dublin a member of parleament for Lisburne ye 8 of Sept. 1697 aged 51 & left two sons & two daughters."

---

email post of May 13, 1998 from Dr. David Hume, Chairman, Ballycarry Community Association (email : ballycarry@nacn.btinternet.com Website: www.nacn.org)

"Edward Brice was minister at Drymen in Stirlingshire and came to Ballycarry (then known as Broadisland) in 1613, which makes him the first Presbyterian minister in Ireland. He died in 1636 after the governing authorities forbade him and other Presbyterian clerics from ministering in the Established Churches. One of his sons was a Member of Parliament in the old Irish House of Commons, while another descendant changed his name to Kingsmill in order to inherit his wife's fortune. Some of the family - three brothers I believe - emigrated to Fairfield County, South Carolina, and I can provide you with further details on this.

In 1993 a plaque was unveiled in Ballycarry to Rev. Brice's honour, commemorating his ministry for the Kirk in this heartland of Ulster Scots. It was unveiled by Rev. John Hay of Drymen, who traveled from Stirlingshire to be with us at our first annual Broadisland Gathering festival.

Edward Brice is one of the founding fathers of our community, and we are very proud that we have the first Presbyterian minister in Ireland in our historical past.

(Dr. Hume mentions two other Brice descendants with whom he is acquainted, Dr. Charles Brice of South Carolina, and Miss Janet Brice Hardin of Florida. He will write more after his return from a trip to Clover, South Carolina, where there is an annual Ulster-Scots festival (June 12 - 14, 1998)

---

From "The History of the Brice Family\_ as collected by George Wilson Brice, in 1944, Charlotte, NC. (a grandson of Dr. Walter Brice, Sarah Amanda Brice's uncle in Fairfield Co., SC)

"The earliest authentic history of this branch of the Brice family begins with the Rev. Edward Brice, M. A. , who was born in 1569 and was what was known as a nonconformist, leading a stormy career as a preacher at a time when those who could not agree with the established order were subject to being cast out of the Church and otherwise punished. He was apparently the first of the Brice family to emigrate from Scotland to Northern Ireland and the indications are that the general emigration of the Scotch-Irish, which occurred about 1690 , was due to economic conditions as well as to religious persecution. It should be borne in mind that the history of Scotland and Ireland in this early period was filled with strife and turmoil and it is quite difficult to trace one of these families back to their home in

Scotland.

They had lived in the North of Scotland near the river Clyde and their adventurous spirit took them to the comparatively unsettled region of Northern Ireland, now spoken of as "Ulster." . . .

History records that Rev. Edward Brice was obliged to flee from Scotland for opposing John Spotswood, Bishop of Glasgow. This was about 1611, or something like forty years after the death of John Knox, and Rev. Edward Brice, the former Presbyterian minister of Drimen, Scotland, settled in the parish of Templecavan, Ireland; preaching there and also in the Church of Ballykiel, on the Island Mague.

On Sept. 3, 1619, he was collated to the Presbytery Kilroot by the Bishop of Down, but these ceremonies did not conform to the canons of the Episcopal Church and on August 12, 1636, he was deposed in Belfast by Henry Lesly, who had become Bishop of Down. This was because of refusal to conform to the canonical forms of Episcopacy. He died in the same year, aged 67, leaving two sons and two daughters.

He was buried at Ballycarry, Ireland, and what must be the real Brice Coat-of-Arms is carved on the tombstone. it bears the motto "Do Well, Doubt Not."

---

from Charles A. Hanna The Scotch Irish Vol 1, p 562

"It was now determined to make all clergymen conform to the new canons and conduct worship according to the strictest episcopal forms. At a visitation held by Leslie, in 1636, he required his clergy to sign these canons. many consented with reluctance, and afterwards failed to carry out what they had promised. But Brice of Broadisland or Ballycarry, Colvert of Oldstone, Cunningham of Holywood, Hamilton of Ballywater, and Ridge of Antrim, refused to sign, although urged by the bishop in private. Leslie then determined, by advice of Bramhill, to depose these faithful ministers. To carry out his decision, he held a meeting of his clergy on the 10th August, 1636, in the Episcopal church at Belfast, and after a long discussion he passed sentence of perpetual silence, within his diocese, of the accused ministers."

Hanna, Vol 1, 578: "The following were the first Calvinistic ministers established in Ulster: Edward Brice (from Stirlingshire,) Broadisland, Antrim, 1613; Robert Cunningham, Holywood, Down 1615; John Ridge (from England), Antrim, Antrim 1619; \_\_\_ Hubbard (from England) Carrickfergus, Antrim, 1621; Robert Blair (from Glasgow), Bangor, Down, 1623; James Hamilton (from Ayr), Ballywalter, Down, 1625; Josias Welsh (from Ayr), Templepatrick, Antrim 1626; Andrew Stewart, Donegore, Antrim, 1627; George Dunbar (from Ayr), Larne, Down, 1628; Henry Colwort (from England) Oldstone, Down, 1629; John Livingston (from Torphchen) Killinchy, Down 1630; John McClelland, Newton-Ards, Down 1630; John Semple, Enniskillen in Magheriboy and Tyrkennedy."

[Josias Welsh was the grandson of John Knox)

Hanna, continued on p 562: "Blair, Livingston, Hamilton, and several others had now determined to emigrate with their friends and families to New England . . . (an unsuccessful attempt due to severe weather encountered on the journey)



All of this group of ministers are mentioned in The Adair Manuscript which is quoted intact in Hanna, Vol. II, p350 "...And now, having lost this one man, the Lord was pleased to give to the church in these parts three able and gracious men, first, Mr. Henry Colwort, who came over with Mr. Hubbard, formerly mentioned, and was entertained by the godly and worthy Lady Duntreath, of Broadisland, as an helper to an old worthy minister there, Mr. Edward Brice...."

---

email letter, 6-13-1998 from Ronnie McKinley [mckinley@netcomuk.co.uk] as follows:

"The Rev. Brice is buried in the Church of Ireland graveyard at Ballycarry Co. Antrim (NI). The tomb has a wall plaque giving details on the Rev. Brice. This location is only a few miles from where I live, at Islandmagee Co. Antrim Northern Ireland.

Brice or Bryce as he is called in Scottish records, was born about 1569 at Airth, in Stirlingshire. He is said to have been a younger son of Bruce, the laird of Airth and the names Brice and Bruce seem interchangeable. Brice entered Edinburgh College about 1589 and among other professors, studied under Charles Ferme.

In 1595 he entered the Church, becoming minister of the next parish to that in which he was born, Botlikeennar, which is said to have this peculiarity, that 'not a stone is to be found in the whole of it on the size of a peppercorn' - Here he officiated for nearly 7 years. It was while minister here that, in 1607, he signalized himself by his vigorous opposition to the introduction of a disguised Prelacy in the shape of the appointment of the Archbishop of Glasgow as constant Moderator of Synod. Finally, he was deposed by Spotwood and the Presbytery of Glasgow on 29th December, 1613, on a serious charge. He then fled to Ireland, and commenced his ministry in Boadisland or 'Baidenisland' as it is called in the old records, preaching alternatively, it is said, at Templecorran and Ballykeel in Island Magee. Pennies are still in existence bearing the name of his eldest son Robert, who amassed a considerable fortune at Castle Chester, then a place of some importance as a mail packet station.

...ref Vide Scott's 'Fasting Echo. Scot. and The Dictionary of National Biography 1886.

---

From: The Brice Family by L.S. Brice, John de la Howe School, McCormick, SC, 1956

The life of Edward Brice is probably best described by Rev. Samuel D. Alexander in his book History of the Presbyterian Church in Ireland which was condensed from the standard work of Reid and Killen.

In writing of the large number of newcomers to northern Ireland, the author says, "Among these better emigrants were several ministers from England and Scotland, who may be regarded as the founders of the Presbyterian church in Ireland.

The first of these, in point of time, was Edward Brice, for many years minister of Drymen, in Stirlingshire; but having steadily opposed the proposition to make Archbishop Spotswood permanent moderator of the Synod of Clydesdale, he was soon obliged to leave his church and country, and settled near his old friend and neighbor William Edmonstone in the district of Broadisland, in the the county of Antrim. He was admitted by Bishop Echlin, of Down, himself a Scotchman, and afterwards raised to the nominal rank of a prebendary,

but without relinquishing his prior settlement or his former mode of preaching, which is described by Livingston as dwelling chiefly on "the life of Christ in the heart and the light of His Word and Spirit on the mind."

"Upon the visitation of Bishop Leslie at Lisburn in July, 1636, according to the command of the convocation, he called upon his clergy to subscribe to the canons. Five of the ministers refused, viz: Brice of Broadisland, Ridge of Antrim, Cunningham of Holywood, Colvert of Oldstone, and Hamilton of Ballywalter. the Bishop, not wishing to lose these faithful men, held a private conference with them, hoping to induce them to conform to the canons, but failing in this, at the suggestion of Bishop Bramhall, he summoned his clergy at Belfast on the 10th of August, and opened the visitation by preaching from the ominous text "but he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen and a publican." (Matthew XVIII - 17)

"Leslie having concluded his discourse, the five non-conforming ministers were called forward; and the Bishop, complaining that he had been misrepresented in a former private conference with them, proposed to debate the matter publicly the next day, which was at once accepted, and Hamilton was appointed to conduct it in their name.

It was accordingly begun before a large assembly of nobility and gentry and clergy of the diocese. It was conducted in the form of syllogistic reasoning, in which Hamilton displayed great readiness and acuteness, and the Bishop more moderation than could have been expected from his sermon; but, as it too often happens in public debates, the controversy merged into the discussion of some of the less important points of difference. The discussion was interrupted by Bramhall on account of the liberty allowed the minister, and Leslie adjourned it until the next day; but at the suggestion of the Bishop of Derry, it was not resumed, but at the time appointed, the brethren refusing to subscribe to the canons, received their sentences of deposition.

These severe proceedings hastened the intended voyage to New England, and in the midst of their preparations Brice of Broadisland, one of the deposed ministers, departed this life. The number proposing to sail was one hundred and forty.

These seven Englishmen and Scotchmen were the pioneers of evangelical religion in the north of Ireland, and began those labors which resulted in a general awakening and conversion and the ultimate foundation of the Presbyterian Church in Ulster."

---

From: The Brice Family by L.S. Brice, John de la Howe School, McCormick, SC, 1956

"Additional information on the Brice family in Ireland is found in the History of Carrickfergus, new edition by Mrs. McCrum, Belfast, 1909. This author states "Rev. Edward Brice, Presbyterian minister of Drimen, was obliged to fly from Scotland for opposing John Spotswood, Bishop of Glasgow, who had been appointed moderator of the Synod of Clydesdale. About 1611 he settled in the parish of Templecoran, alias Broadisland, preaching there and in the church of Ballyhiel, Island Magee, alternately. . . . August 12th, 1836, he was deposed in Belfast by Henry Lesly, Bishop of Down, for refusing to conform to the canonical forms of Episcopacy. He died in the same year, aged 67, leaving two sons and two daughters."

---

## Descendants of Edward Brice M.A.

From FASTI Ecclesiae Scoticae, Presbytery of Stirling, p. 199)

## BOTHKENNAR.

[The church of Bothkennar is said to have been dedicated to St. Kinnera. In this parish the Abbey of Cambuskenneth had large possessions.]

1574 - JOHN HAMILTON, reader from 1574 to 1580.

1587 - WILLIAM COUPER, M.A.; adm. after 22nd Aug. 1587; trans. to Second Charge, Perth, 5th Oct., 1595.

1596 - EDWARD BRYCE, M. A.; adm. after 23rd, and inaugurated 30th Dec. 1595; trans to Drymen 30th Sept 1602.

---

From FASTI Ecclesiae Scoticae, Presbytery of Dumbarton, p. 338-9)

## DRYMEN.

[The church of Drymen was dedicated to St. Columba or St. Kessog. It was a mensal church of the Archbishop of Glasgow. St. Vildrin's Well, on the lands of Finnich-Drummond in the parish, was much resorted to by pilgrims. Close by it, at Knockanheglis (Cnoc na h-eaglais=the hill of the church), there was a chapel. Within the bounds stood two other chapels--St. Mary's at Chapel Laroch near Gartmore, which belonged to the Priory of Inchmahome, and St. Kessog's, on the lands of Finnich-Tennent. Drymen Church was rebuilt in 1771.]

1560 - THOMAS ARCHIBALD, vicar in 1560; probably did not conform.

1569 - ALEXANDER CONUYNGHAM, reader at Beltein in 1569.

1574 - NEIL MENTEIGH, reader from 1574 to 1590.

1574 - JOHN PORTERFIELD (min. of Kilmaronock)

1591 - ARCHIBALD SPITTALL, M. A. (Glasgow 1583); adm. to Kilmacolm in 1580; trans to Kilmaronock in 1580; trans. to Kilmaronock before 1588; trans. in 1591 though he appears to have held both charges in 1590; died May 1601. He marr. Janet Murray, who survived him, and had issue--William; Archibald; Janet -- (Glasg. Tests.)

1602 - EDWARD BRYCE, a native of Airth; M.A. (Edinburgh, 12 Aug. 1593); adm. to Bothkennar 30th Dec. 1595; pres. by James VI. 22nd May, and adm. 30th Sept, 1602; having strongly opposed the receiving of Archbishop Spottiswood as constant moderator at the Synod of Glasgow, he went to Ireland in 1607; was dep. by the Archbishop and Presb. of Glasgow for adultery (of which he was innocent) 29th Dec. 1613; adm. to Ballycarry or Broadisland by Robert, Bishop of Down, that year, and to Prebend of Kilroot sept. 1619; but dep. for nonconformity in 1636; died in 1636. He marr., and had issue -- Robert, ancestor of Bruces of Kilroot, died Dublin 22 Nov. 1670; and three others. -- {Reid's Ireland, 98; Balfour's Hist. Works; ii, 22; Burke's Landed Gentry; Tombst.; Dict. Nat.

Biog.)

---

From Scottish Surnames & Families written by Donald Whyte, 1996, published by Barnes and Noble books, 1997, pp34,35:

The story of the Bruces runs like a bright gold thread through the rich tapestry of Scottish history. They appear to have been of Flemish extraction, and settled at Brus (now Brix), hence the surname, near Cherbourg, in Normandy, about the time that Matilda of Flanders married William the Conqueror, an event which explains why so many Flemish noblemen took part in the Conquest in 1066. Their progenitor in Normandy was Adam, and it may have been his son Robert who fought at Hastings. His descendant, Robert de Brus, was probably a companion at the English court of Prince David, who, soon after succeeding to the throne in Scotland, granted him extensive lands in Annandale. They already possessed estates in England, and there may have been a distant relationship with Maud or Matilda, who became Queen of Scots in 1124. His great grandson, Robert de Brus, brought the family closer to the royal line through his marriage to Isabel, daughter of David, Earl of Huntingdon, younger brother of King Malcolm IV and King William. Indeed this was how their son Robert, became a competitor for the crown in 1286. It was his grandson, Robert, Earl of Carrick, who was crowned King of Scots in 1306. His brilliant victory over King Edward II of England at Bannockburn in 1314, led to the famous Declaration of Arbroath in 1320, and to the independence of Scotland. His daughter Marjory married Walter Stewart, and they were the ancestors of the Stewart Kings.

The direct royal line died out, but branches of the family settled in Fife and Clackmannan. Edward Bruce of Easter Kennet, was given the Lordship of Kinloss in 1600/01. From him descended the Earls of Elgin and Kincardine. Of the Carnock line of this family was the Hon. Alexander Bruce, who was exiled in Holland with Charles I. In 1662 he conducted experiments with Christian Huygens at The Hague and at sea, on short pendulum clocks, with a degree of success. The same year he succeeded as 3rd Earl of Kincardine. Charles, 9th Earl of Kincardine, succeeded to the Earldom of Elgin in 1747, after the death of his kinsman, Charles 4th Earl of Elgin and 2nd of Ailesbury. The present 11th Earl of Elgin and 15th Earl of Kincardine, Andrew Bruce, is clan chief. He served in World War II with the Scots Guards, and was Grand Master Mason of Scotland, 1961-65.

The Bruce family has many branches. One of the most important was that of Airth, in Stirlingshire, descended from the Bruces of Clackmannan, Sir Edward Bruce having married Agnes, heiress of Airth, Stirlingshire, before 1417, gained that estate. They also owned Stenhouse, in the same county. In 1628, Sir William Bruce of Stenhouse was cr. a baronet of Nova Scotia. His descendant, the present and 12th Bt. is Sir Michael Bruce, who served in the US Marines, 1943-46, and lives at Newport Beach, California. Another branch of the Airth family descended from the Rev. Edward Bruce, who went to Ireland about 1609, and whose family obtained the estates of Kilroot, Co. Antrim, and Scoutbush, Carrickfergus, James Bruce, 1730-94, of Kinnaird, the explorer of the Nile, was also descended from the Airth line.

---

From The Pedigree: "Reverend Edward Brice the [of Drimen 1602] first Presbyterian minister in Ireland. Ordained in Broade Island in the Year 1613. [d. 1636]. Edward Brice Esq descended, according to the statement of Sir Alexander Erskine Lord Lyon King Arms of Scotland, from the family of Bruce of Airth in that Kingdom: he was in (1655?) as

appears by the Council Office Books in the State-paper Office in Dublin Castle: he presented to the Congregation of Broad Island six Silver Communion Cups, in use there to this day 1827."

Sir William Bruce, ?1627-1710, of Balcaskie, cr. a baronet (NS) in 1668, purchased the barony of Kinross in 1671 became King's surveyor and Master of Works. He designed the fine mansion of Kinross, completed in 1690. Sir William restored part of Holyroodhouse, and was the architect of Moncrieffe House and the center part of Hopetoun House. To him belongs the credit for the radical change from baronial to classical architecture in Scotland. (published 1996]

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Emigration; 1611; From Drymen, Scotland To Ballycarry, Ireland.
2. Education; 12 Aug 1593; Edinburgh College.
3. Ordination; 30 Dec 1595; Bothkennar, Scotland.
4. Residence; 30 Sep 1602; Drymen, Scotland.
4. Residence; 30 Sep 1602; Drymen, Scotland.

He had the following children:

+ 2 M i. **Robert Brice** was born in 1613 and died in 1676

---

## ◀ Second Generation ▶

**2. Robert Brice** was born in 1613 and died in 1676.

Robert married Elizabeth. (Elizabeth died in Jan 1704.)

They had the following children:

+ 3 F i. **Mary Brice**<sup>1</sup>

+ 4 M ii. **Randal Brice**<sup>1,2</sup> was born in 1646 in County Antrim, Ireland and died on 8 Sep 1697 in Dublin, Ireland<sup>4</sup>

5 M iii. **Hugh Brice**<sup>1,2</sup> was born in 1663 in Ireland and died in 1687 in Ireland.

"Hugh, son of Robert, died in 1687, aged 24."

+ 6 M iv. Edward Brice<sup>1,2</sup> was born in 1669 in Kilroot, Co. Antrim, Ireland and died in 1742

---

## ◀ Third Generation ▶

---

### 3. Mary Brice<sup>1</sup>.

Mary married Thomas Knox in County Antrim. (Thomas Knox was born in Dungannon.)

They had the following children:

7 F i. Ann Knox<sup>1</sup>.

Ann married Charles Echlin.

4. Randal Brice<sup>1,2</sup> was born in 1646 in County Antrim, Ireland and died on 8 Sep 1697 in Dublin, Ireland<sup>4</sup>. Other names for Randal were Randall, Rondol.

From report of Dr. Robert Herron of Armagh, Ireland:

"In 1675, his (Hugh's) brother, Randal, was High Sheriff of Co. Antrim, and in 1692 was one of the Representatives of the Borough of Lisburn. In Sept. 1697, he died in Dublin, leaving two sons and two daughters."

(See also the tombstone of Edward Brice, M. A.)

---

From History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte NC, in 1944:

"Randall was High Sherriff of County Antrim in 1675, and in 1692 was representative for the Borough of Lisburn, He died in Dublin in September, 1697, leaving two sons and two daughters."

---

From: The Brice Family by L.S. Brice, John de la Howe School, McCormick, SC, 1956

In 1675, his brother Rondall was High Sheriff of County Antrim and in 1692 was one of the representatives for the borough of Lisburn. In September 1697, he died in Dublin, leaving two sons and two daughters.

---

email from Brian Orr on the IRL-ANTRIM-L@rootsweb.com mailing list replies to my

## Descendants of Edward Brice M.A.

query:

"I have a list for 1603 to 1895, in "Historical Notices of Old Belfast" R M Young.

Randall Brice of Kilroot was Sheriff in 1675 (one year only)>

email from Colin McCallum "He was made HS of Co. Down in 1676 and MP for Lisburn in 1692.

From Pedigree: "Randall Brice of (Kilcoile?) in the Diocese of Conner and of Lisburne in the County of Antrim Esquire made his will 7th September 1697 which was proved 12th October following. He signed an address to King Charles the Second from the gentry of the County of Down in 1682/3."

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Fact 1; 1675; High Sheriff Of Co. Antrim.
2. Fact 2; 1692; Representative Of Borough Of Lisburne. <sup>4</sup>
3. Fact 3; 1697; Died In Dublin.

Randal married Penelope Beaghan on 29 Jul 1676 <sup>5</sup>. (Penelope Beaghan died on 16 Aug 1707.)

Marriage Settlement dated July 29th 1676.

Will dated 29th Nov and proved 16 Augt 1707.

Her sister and joint coheir Margaret became the wife of the Reverend Henry Leslie D. D.

They had the following children:

8 M i. **Robert Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

From Pedigree: "Robert Brice, eldest Son Living 1680, Ob. J. P."

+ 9 F ii. **Elizabeth Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>

10 M iii. **Edmond Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

11 M iv. **Randall Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

12 F v. **Penelope Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

Randal also married M.P. Lisburn.

They had the following children:

+ 13 M i. Edward Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1669 and died in 1742

6. Edward Brice<sup>1,2</sup> was born in 1669 in Kilroot, Co. Antrim, Ireland and died in 1742.

He became High Sheriff of County Antrim and died in 1742, age 83

From The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte NC, collected in 1944:

"The son from which our line descends was Edward, who married Jane Dobbs, by whom he had two sons, Edward and Alexander, and several daughters. He too became High Sheriff of County Antrim and died in 1742, aged 83 years.

\_\_\_\_\_ email from Brian Orr on the IRL-ANTRIM-L@rootsweb.com mailing list replies to my query:

"I have a list for 1603 to 1895, in "Historical Notices of Old Belfast" R M Young.

Randall Brice of Kilroot was Sheriff in 1675 (one year only). An Edward Brice of Kilroot was Sheriff in 1748 (one year only). There is a liberal sprinkling of various Dobb's over the years."

\_\_\_\_\_ From Volume 1, 1708 to 1745 Registry of Deeds, Wills, Dublin Abstracts of Wills, Author: P. Beryl Eustace:

387 KNOX, THOMAS, Dungannon, Esq.

2 April 1727, Pr. cis, 1 p. 25 July 1728

Col. Edward Brice of Belfast, Co., Antrim, his brother-in-law, and Arthur Knox of Tweebeg, Co., Mayo, Esq., trustees. His son-in-law Charles Echlin, Esq., and Ann Echlin als. Knox his wife. His nephew Thomas Knox, Esq.

Ballymeaghan, Strandtown als. Bellymeser [Ballymisert], Knox als. Knockcolumkill, Bellydoolaghan, mills, etc. of Ballyknockan, Munlogh, Crayloghgarroroby, in B. Castlereagh, Co. Down, Magheranly, Ednegone, Drumneth, Tullyheinen, Tullyreine, Corbud, Killmacrew, Ballycarry, "the Deary lands" and part of Quilly, Co. down (held from the See of Dromore).

Witnesses: John Brown, George Lamie and John Jorden, all of Dungannon, gents.

Memorial witnessed by : John Brown, Edward Jones, clerk to Edward Mathews, Dublin, gent.

55, 536, 38383 Cha. Echlin (seal)

\_\_\_\_\_ An Edward Brice, also alleged to have been son of Robert, was a colonel in the army and settled in Belfast, where he died at an advanced age.



## Descendants of Edward Brice M.A.

See note for Robert Brice

From: The Brice Family by L.S. Brice, John de la Howe School, McCormick, SC, 1956

An Edward Brice, who is alleged to have been also son of Robert, was a Colonel in the army and settled in Belfast, where he died at an advanced age, June 28, 1726.

From The Pedigree: "Edward Brice of Belfast, the second son. He was a trustee in 1715 in the marriage settlement of his niece Anne Echlin (or Echlin). In 1718 he purchased from his nephew Randall the estate of Kilroot which was held of the Bishop of Down and Conner. In the will of his brother in law the Right Honourable Thomas Knox he is called Colonel Brice. Made his own will in April 1738 which was proved in 174\_ "

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Alt. Death; 28 Jun 1726; Ireland.

Edward married Jane Dobbs. (Jane Dobbs died in 1754.)

From The Pedigree: "Jane Dobbs the sister of Arthur Dobbs of Lisburne Co. Antrim, Esq. She was executrix to her husband's will and died in 1754."

They had the following children:

+ 14 M i. Alexander Robert Brice<sup>1</sup>

+ 15 M ii. Edward Brice<sup>1,5</sup> was born in 1725 and died in 1808 in London, England

Edward also married Daughter Of Brown.

Marriage Beginning Status: Unknown

They had the following children:

+ 16 M i. Charles Brice<sup>1,5</sup> was born in 1682 and died in 1746

+ 17 F ii. Dorothy Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1693 in Kilroot, Antrim, Ireland

**9. Elizabeth Brice** <sup>1.5</sup>.

Elizabeth married Joshua Wilkins.

From Pedigree: "Joshua Wilking of (Kirkham?) in Co. Lancaster."

They had the following children:

18 M i. **Augustine Wilkins** <sup>1.5</sup>.

From Pedigree: "Augustine Wilkins of Kirkham aforest(?)"

19 F ii. **Penelope Wilkins** <sup>1.5</sup>.

**13. Edward Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1669 and died in 1742.

13. Edward Brice.

They had the following children:

+ 20 M i. **Alexander Robert Brice**

**14. Alexander Robert Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

From The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice of Charlotte, NC in 1944:

"Our line is from the son, Alexander, of whom little is known, probably because he did not achieve the prominence of his brother, Edward. Robert, Randall and Edward, all are said to have had ships at sea and to have traded with Scotland, indicating that they were comparatively prosperous men. There is s strange interlude in the Brice family history at this point for all we know is that Alexander had a son named Nicholas, who in turn had a son named William who married Jane McClure....."

From The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice of Charlotte, NC in 1944:

"Our line is from the son, Alexander, of whom little is known, probably because he did not achieve the prominence of his brother, Edward. Robert, Randall and Edward, all are said to have had ships at sea and to have traded with Scotland, indicating that they were comparatively prosperous men. There is s strange interlude in the Brice family history at this point for all we know is that Alexander had a son named Nicholas, who in turn had a son named William who married Jane McClure.....".

They had the following children:

+ 21 M i. **Nicholas Brice** <sup>1</sup>

**15. Edward Brice** <sup>1.5</sup> was born in 1725 and died in 1808 in London, England.

He died in Old Bond Street, London

---

From Pedigree:

"Edward Brice of Kilroot in Co. Antrim Esq. a minor at the time of the death of his Father, who left him all his Estate born 1725 Died 1808"

Edward married Rose Stewart on 1 Sep 1752. (Rose Stewart died in 1754.)

From The Pedigree "Rose Sister and coheir of Alexander Stewart of Ballantoy Co. Antrim Esqr. Marr. Settlemt dated Sept 1, 1752. Died intestate 1754. Admon granted to her husband, 15 April 1758. Her sister and joint coheir was Anne wife of Conway Richard Dobbs, Esqr."

They had the following children:

+ 22 M i. **Edward Brice** <sup>1.2</sup> was born in 1749 in Co. Antrim, Ireland and died in 1815 in Co. Antrim, Ireland

Edward also married Jane Smith Adair in Dec 1758 <sup>2</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "Jane, natural daughter of William Adair of (Fax..ton) House in Suffok, Esqr and also of Belfast. Married in 1758)

They had the following children:

23 F i. **Maria Isabella Brice** <sup>1.5</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "Maria Isabella Wife of The Right Honourable Sir John Anstruther Bar someime Chief Justice of the supreme Court of Indiacature in Bingal."

Maria married Sir John Anstruther.

24 M ii. **William Adair Brice** <sup>1.5</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "William Adair Brice Edq, eldest son by 2nd wife was first Lieutenant of His Majesty's Ship Agamemnon and was slain in Rodney's Action, 12 April 17\_2."

25 M iii. **James Brice** <sup>1.5</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "James Brice Esq died in India in the Year 1809."

- + 26 M iv. Arthur Brice <sup>1,5</sup>
- + 27 M v. Archibale Adair Brice <sup>1,5</sup>
- + 28 M vi. Robert Brice <sup>1,5</sup>
- 29 M vii. John Ryder Brice <sup>1,6</sup>.
- 30 F viii. Margaret Brice <sup>1</sup>.

16. Charles Brice <sup>1,5</sup> was born in 1682 and died in 1746.

From The Pedigree: "Charles Brice of Castle Chichester in Co. Antrim Esqr, Lieutenant in Colonel James Dumevis (?) Regiment, was at the battles of Sarayehu, Vina Visiosa and Almanza in Spain, in the last mentioned he was made prisoner. In the year 1715/16 he became (Capthein) Lieutenant in the Regiment of Francis Marquis de Montaigne which he commanded until its reduction. In 1726 he was executer to the will of Robt Green of Belfast Esq. On the 11th Sept 1733 he had a conveyance from Arthus Hill, Esq of the lands of Castleton and Templeton Co. Antrim. He died in 1746 at 64 buried in the Chruch of Island Magee."

---

Charles married Jane Robinson. (Jane Robinson died on 28 Aug 1760 in Dublin, Ireland.)

From The Pedigree: "Jane, daughter of \_\_\_ Robinson of Newtown Ardes in Co. Down by Mary daughter of John Corry of Newtown Esq. and sister of Hugh Corry Esq. She died 28th August 1760 and lies buried in St. ( ) Chapel in Temple Street Dublin.

They had the following children:

- 31 M i. Robert Brice <sup>1,5</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "Sir Robert Brice, Baronet, as created by Patent dated 24th November, 1800 with remainder in default of heirs male to his nephew Robert, son of his brother Edward. He was an Admiral of the Blue and took the surname of Kingsmill by Act of Parliament in 1766. He died without legitimate issue."

Robert married Elizabeth Kingsmill.

- + 32 M ii. Edward Brice <sup>1,5</sup>
- + 33 F iii. Dorothy Brice <sup>1,5</sup>

17. Dorothy Brice <sup>1</sup> was born in 1693 in Kilroot, Antrim, Ireland.

Dorothy married Henry Maxwell about 1720 in Finnebroque, Down, Ireland. (Henry

Maxwell was born in 1669 in Finnebroque, Down, Ireland and died on 12 Feb 1729 in Dublin, Dublin, Ireland.)

They had the following children:

34 M i. **Patrick Maxwell**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1721 in Finnebroque, Down, Ireland and died in 1749.

35 M ii. **Edward Maxwell**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1723 and died on 21 Apr 1795 in Finnebroque, Down, Ireland.

36 M iii. **Robert Maxwell**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1725 in Finnebroque, Down, Ireland and died in 1769.

37 F iv. **Margaret Maxwell**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1727 in Finnebroque, Down, Ireland.

38 M v. **John Maxwell**<sup>1</sup> was born about 1728.

---

◀ **Fifth Generation** ▶

---

**20. Alexander Robert Brice .**

20. Alexander Robert Brice.

They had the following children:

39 M i. **Nicholas Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

**21. Nicholas Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

21. Nicholas Brice.

They had the following children:

+ 40 M i. **William Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in Ireland and died in Ireland

+ 41 M ii. **Edward Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1752 in Kilala, Ireland

**22. Edward Brice**<sup>1,2</sup> was born in 1749 in Co. Antrim, Ireland and died in 1815 in Co. Antrim, Ireland.

Succeeded to the family estate.

He died in 1815, leaving four sons and four daughters.

From The Pedigree: "Edward Brice of Kilroot aforesaid Esq. only Son by 1st wife , a minor in 1761"

Edward married Theodora Mullins. (Theodora Mullins died in 1807 in Dublin, Ireland.)

From The Pedigree: "Honble Theodora Mullins daur of Thomas Lord Ventry."

They had the following children:

42 M i. **Edward Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

Living in Kilroot in 1827 (when the Pedigree was certified.)

43 M ii. **Richard Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "Richard Brice, Esq. An officer in the Royal Navy."

44 F iii. **Rose Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "Rose Wife of Sir John Blake of Menlough Co. Galway. Married 20th Octover 1800."

Rose married John Blake on 20 Oct 1800.

**26. Arthur Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "Arthur Brice Esq. Lieutenant Colonel of the Coldstream Regiment of Guards. Slain in Egypt."

Arthur married Ellinor Dupre.

From The Pedigree: "Ellinor daur of Isaiah Dupre of Wilton Park Co. Bucks. Esq."

They had the following children:

45 M i. **Alexander Adair Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

**27. Archibale Adair Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "Reverend Archibald Adair Brice of Bathwick Co. Someset, Clerk, Rector of St. James in South Elmham Co. Suffolk changed his surname to Bruce by Royal Authority Oct 1, 1825."

Archibale married Martha Porter in 1800.

From The Pedigree: "Martha daur of William Porter of Shipperton in Co. Middlesex Esq. Married in 1800."

They had the following children:

46 M i. **Courtney Boyle Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

"Reverend Courtney Boyle Bruce, Clerk, Eldest Son"

47 M ii. **William Adair Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

48 F iii. **Maria Isabella Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

Died young.

**28. Robert Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "Robert Brice Esq. Major in the service of the Honourable East India Company at Madras: married and had a daur Maria"

From The Pedigree: "Robert Brice Esq. Major in the service of the Honourable East India Company at Madras: married and had a daur Maria".

They had the following children:

49 F i. **Maria Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

**32. Edward Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

Edward married Katharine Spaight in Sep 1779.

They had the following children:

50 F i. **Prudence Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

Prudence married George Bateson. (George Bateson was born in London.)

51 M ii. **Arthur Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

The Pedigree: "Arthur Brice, otherwise Kingsmill died young."

+ 52 M iii. **Robert Brice Kingsmill** <sup>1,5</sup>, died on 4 May 1823

53 F iv. **Margaret Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

Margaret married Courtland McGregor Skinner.

54 F v. **Dorothy Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "Died unmarried."

**33. Dorothy Brice** <sup>1,5</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "Dorothy only daur became the Wife of William Innis of Dremantine in Co. Down Esq who died in 1764. They had Arthur Innis of Dremantine, Esq, and five other children who died without issue viz. Charles, Edward, William, Dorothy and Jane."

Dorothy married William Innes. (William Innes died in 1764.)

They had the following children:

55 M i. **Arthur Innes** <sup>1</sup>.

56 M ii. **Charles Innes** <sup>1</sup>.

57 M iii. **Edward Innes** <sup>1</sup>.

58 M iv. **William Innes** <sup>1</sup>.

59 F v. **Dorothy Innes** <sup>1</sup>.

60 F vi. **Jane Innes** <sup>1</sup>.

---

◀ **Sixth Generation** ▶

---

**40. William Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in Ireland and died in Ireland.

Born and lived in Ireland. Son of Nicholas. Brother to the grandfather of Dr. Robert T. Herron of Armagh, Ireland, who supplies Brice history.

Three sons: William, James and John came to Charleston, South Carolina sometime between 1781 and 1786 and immediately set out up-country to establish homes among their Scotch Irish friends. Land was selected near each other six to eight miles north of Winnsboro in Fairfield county in a Presbyterian section which later became a center for



education, religion and culture.

William married Jennie McClure. (Jennie McClure was born in Co. Antrim, Ireland and died in Ireland.)

They had the following children:

+ 61 M i. Walter Brice<sup>1</sup>

+ 62 M ii. James S. Brice<sup>1,7,8</sup> was born in 1768 in County Antrim, Ireland, died on 9 Jan 1845 in Fairfield County, SC and was buried in Jan 1845 in New Hope Cemetery, Fairfield Co., SC

+ 63 M iii. John Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1756 in Co. Antrim, Ireland and died on 1 May 1816 in Fairfield Co., South Carolina

+ 64 M iv. William Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1760 in Co. Antrim, Ireland and died on 29 Apr 1849 in Fairfield Co., South Carolina

**41. Edward Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1752 in Kilala, Ireland.

Edward married Elizabeth Arbuthnot.

They had the following children:

+ 65 M i. Frederick Augustus Brice<sup>1,2</sup> was born in 1774 in Cavan, Ireland and died in 1813 in Cavan, Ireland

**52. Robert Brice Kingsmill**<sup>1,5</sup>, died on 4 May 1823.

From The Pedigree: "Sir Robert Kingsmill of Sidmanton in Co. Hunts, Baronet, succeeded to that Title by virtue of the limitation in the Patent of Creation on the death of his Uncle Admiral Sir Robert Kingsmill, Bar. Died 4th May 1823."

Robert married Elizabeth Newman in Jan 1797 in Knock Creda, Near Belfast. (Elizabeth Newman was born in 1769 and died on 4 Oct 1810.)

From The Pedigree: "Elizabeth only daur and heir of Charles Newman of Calcutta Esq married at Knock Creda near Belfast January 1, 1797. Died 4th October 1810 at 41."

They had the following children:

+ 66 F i. Catharine Eliza Kingsmill<sup>1,5</sup>

---

## ◀ Seventh Generation ▶

---

### 61. Walter Brice<sup>1</sup>.

Remained in Ireland when his three brothers went (probably separately) to South Carolina.

According to L.S. Brice:

Walter Brice, County Antrim brother of John, William and James Brice, did not emigrate to this country, however, his son, John J. Brice and his family did come over in November 1840 and settled in the New Hope community.

Remained in Ireland when his three brothers went (probably separately) to South Carolina.

According to L.S. Brice:

Walter Brice, County Antrim brother of John, William and James Brice, did not emigrate to this country, however, his son, John J. Brice and his family did come over in November 1840 and settled in the New Hope community.

They had the following children:

+ 67 M i. John J. Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1795 in Co. Antrim, Ireland and died in 1863 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

### 62. James S. Brice<sup>1,7,8</sup> was born in 1768 in County Antrim, Ireland, died on 9 Jan 1845 in Fairfield County, SC and was buried in Jan 1845 in New Hope Cemetery, Fairfield Co., SC.

James S. Brice came to Fairfield County, South Carolina direct from County Antrim, Ireland, between 1780 and 1790. He purchased land and built a home about two miles from Little River. This home was near what is known as "The Old Rock Spring" and like all homes of that day, was of logs. He later erected a large two-story house on a prominent hill near the cross-roads (near what was afterwards a post office known as Albion) which was burned during the War between the States.

He had been a tailor in the "old country", and when he reached America, was quite poor--was often heard to say that he possessed nothing, but his "needle, thimble, and goose." He quickly accumulated several large tracts of land, owned slaves, and became one of the wealthy planters of that section. He owned ten thousand acres of land before dividing with his children.

James Brice was known as "Peg Leg Jim" on account of his having lost a leg from the effects of typhoid fever. It is related that the nearest physician and surgeon...a Dr. Bratton (father of Brig. Gen. Bratton of Confederate fame) lived some twenty one miles away. he

was sent for, came and amputated Mr. Brice's leg. Anesthetics, of course, were unknown at that time. After taking a drink of brandy, Mr. Brice got upon the operating table, and sat up, watching the operation with a great display of nerve.

He lived to old age, was twice married, the second wife dying several years before his death. He is buried in the same grave with his first wife, and his second wife lies "along side" all in the cemetery of New Hope, ARP Church, Fairfield County, SC.

---

In I Had a Real Good Time, the recollections of James Moffatt Brice (1862 - 1926) the family ancestry as far as Mr. Brice knew it was discussed:

"How far back in the past was it that my ancestor crossed the English Channel and located in Scotland? How many thousands of years did it take for that primeval horde from which he descended to travel from the great parent state, located perhaps somewhere in the Hindu Kush, to the western part of Europe?

Did my wild and heathen ancestor in Scotland learn of Julius Caesar's visit to Great Britain? Caesar says that the interior tribes lived on milk and meat and that they did not sow and reap. James Bryce, the English statesman, says that the Brices belonged to the Picts of Scotland. The Picts lived in the lowlands, the plains, of Scotland and had cattle and sheep and lived in established homes. The Scots lived in the northern and western Highlands. The word Scot means wanderer or vagabond. They were bands of wild, rude, half-naked barbarians and referred contemptuously to the Picts as "wheat-eaters."

We know that we are Celts. History knows much of the virtues, the vices, the strong points and the weaknesses of the Celtic race and we are descended from that branch of the Celtic family that apparently exhibits more of the virtues and fewer of the defects than any other branch. We refer, of course, to the people of Scotland.

My great-grandfather was "Stick-legged" Jamie Brice. He left County Antrim near the year 1800 and came to South Carolina, where he married Miss Agnes Wilson. Mr. Brice was a tailor by trade. He prospered in the New World. And, like all Old World people, he was hungry for land. Investing judiciously, he soon acquired a large, landed estate.

Mr. Brice developed a trouble in one of his legs. Whether it was "white-swelling" or tubercular is not known. anyway, he determined to have his leg taken off. So, one summer day, he was taken to the shade of a tree out in the yard. Chloroform had not yet been discovered, but very likely copious draughts of whiskey were used and the leg was sawed off. A carpenter's saw was the instrument applied. My Aunt Amanda [my ggrandmother] has told me that in her early girlhood, long after his death, she saw up in the garret the old wooden leg that he used after this operation.

The old man, we expect, was unhappy in his Old age. He married again after the death of his first wife. There was a large family of sons and daughters - among them, Robert Brice, my grandfather. Jamie was accustomed to going from the home of one child to another till he made the "grand round." Whatsoever home he was at, he would express dissatisfaction, what things were in better shape at the homes of all the others and that they were all making better progress. We presume his idea was to stimulate to supreme the one he was with for the moment, so as to create a generous rivalry and thus secure a general family uplift.

The old man seems to have fondly loved liquor. Returning from town one Saturday afternoon, he got no further than the big gate. He could get no further. The horse and the partially empty jug were nearby. His son, Sam Brice, came along and took him home and then the next day reported the whole proceeding to the church session.

This church was the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church, so-called Seceders of "psalm-singing" Presbyterians. It was something fierce! They "had it in" for Odd-Fellows, and in fact, all secret orders; also for dancing, drunkenness and so on.

A member could not observe the sacrament of the Lord's Supper unless he had a "token." The token was a sort of admission ticket to the Lord's Table and to get the token, the member applied on Sunday morning (or Sabbath, as they all then called it) to the elders who sat in a little house just off the main building. Members who had been indulging in worldly things or had been getting too drunk were refused their tokens, or at least refused them till repentance and contrition of heart was expressed.

"Stick-legged" Jamie seems to have had some stern and severe and rugged stuff in his make-up. Upon being summoned before the church board, he defied it and told them to go ahead and "unchurch" him, which they did. He lived out of the church till he died, which was about 20 years.

When he died at about the age 84, the grave of Agnes Wilson Brice was opened and, according to Mr. Brice's instructions, his coffin was placed directly on and over her coffin. He must have loved her with a fondness, with a depth and a tenderness inexpressible. After the storms of life when death had ended all, he wanted to sleep the sleep of eternal rest as close as possible to the sweetheart of his young manhood."

-----

From The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice of Charlotte NC in 1944:

It was the custom in those days for most men to have a trade but the indications are that the last two generations of Brices had declined financially and socially, as compared with the preceding generations. This is entirely conjecture on my part and the lack of data on Alexander and Nicholas may have been due to fire destroying some of the records. This is the explanation given in a letter from a Dr. Heron, who was a family connection still living in that part of Ireland, up to a few years ago.

At any rate, James Brice landed at Charleston possessing nothing of consequence but his trade as a tailor and the tools of his trade. Nevertheless, he had been in South Carolina but a short time before he had accumulated several large tracts of land, owned slaves and became one of the wealthy planters of that section of South Carolina.

He built a home about two miles from Little river. This house, like all of the houses of that day, was of logs, but later he erected a large two story house on a prominent hill at the crossroads near what was afterwards a post office called Albion. This house was burned during the War Between the States.

Sanitation was practically unknown and it is not surprising that he became a victim of typhoid fever, which made it necessary to amputate one leg. The nearest physician Dr. Bratton, lived more than 20 miles away. Anesthetics were, of course, unknown and after taking a drink of brandy, James sat upon a table and watched the operation with a great

display of nerve. Forever afterward, he was know as "Peg Leg Jimmy" and as this is a true history with no "whitewashing" it must be told that Peg Leg Jimmy was very much given to going off on drinking sprees. It must have done him no harm as he lived to the ripe old age of 71 years.

He was twice married and is buried in the same grave with his first wife; the second wife, Mary Cathcart, is alongside in the same cemetery of New Hope ARP Church, in Fairfield County, SC.

At the time of his death, he owned about 10,000 acres of land. An original letter written to his son, Walter, Dec. 15, 1830, shows that he was a man of education, as the handwriting, spelling and diction are beyond reproach. It also shows that he was a good judge of real estate values.

The date of his death was January 9, 1845. His first wife, Jane Wilson, was an only child, born in 1764; died Sept 8, 1804; and this narrative is concerned mostly with the six children born to this union.... (the children of Mary Cathcart are also listed.)"

Altogether there were 11 children.

---

From an essay entitled "The Household Economy in Early Rural America and Ulster" included in a collection called Ulster and North America published in 1997 we learn that:

"Although the existence (and exploitation) of both secondhand and homemade clothes must be assumed, the central feature of clothing acquisition and maintenance, as measured in both [family in Ulster, family in VA] family accounts is that of tailor making and mending." p.71

From this we might conclude that the tailor doth understate his worth.

---

From L. S. Brice: "Petition for Administration on Estate of James Brice, Sr.,  
The State of south Carolina, Fairfield District.....  
In the Court of Ordinary

To John R. Buchanan, Esq., Ordinary in and for the the District of Fairfield in the State aforesaid.

The petition of John Simonton of the District and State aforesaid respectfully showeth--  
That James Brice late of the District and State aforesaid departed this life on the 9th day of Jany. intestate. That said intestate was possessed at the time of his death of personal property supposed to be worth about seven thousand dollars; and also of considerable real estate.

That he left the following persons his heirs at law viz--  
Robert Brice, William Brice, John Brice, Nancy Simonton, wife of your petitioner, Walter Brice, Samuel Brice, Jennett Brice, wife of John Brice, David Brice, Mary Miller, wife of George Miller, children of said intestate, and Leroy Grissom, son of Jane Grissam, deceased, who was a daughter of said James Brice, deceased.

Your petitioner prays that Administration may be granted to him upon the personal estate of said deceased.

And you petitioner will pray--

Jany. 19th, 1845 John Simonton

---

Tomb inscriptions of The James Brice Family: Sacred to the memory of Jane Brice, wife of James Brice who departed this life the 8th of Sept. in the year of our Lord 1804, in the 40th year of her age.

Also here lies James Brice Senior who departed this life on the 9th day of January A. D. 1845 aged 77 years. Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like this.

Sacred to the memory of Mary Brice wife of James Brice who departed this life the 1st day of November 1828 in the 50th year of her age. (From New Hope Cemetery)

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Emigration; Between 1781-1786; Through Port Of Charleston.
2. Occupation; 1790; Tailor And Planter.

James married Jane Wilson, daughter of Robert Wilson and Agnes Carnahan, about 1787. (Jane Wilson was born in 1764 in Columbia, SC and died on 8 Sep 1804.)

From The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte, NC, 1944:

Jane was the daughter of Robert Wilson who was born in 1727 and died Nov. 11, 1807. Robert Wilson was an earnest patriot and is said to have suffered greatly at the hands of the Tories. He became First Lt. of a company organized by Capt. Thomas Carnahan, whose daughter, Agnes, he afterward married. Captain Carnahan was born in Ireland and is buried in an unmarked grave in the old abandoned cemetery of the first church built in the New Hope Community. Efforts have been made to interest the D. A. R. in locating and marking Capt. Carnahan's grave but it seems his company must have been irregulars and there is no record of a bounty being paid to him.

Someone should pursue this matter further as Capt. Carnahan and Lt. Wilson are said to have fought all through the war, helping to defeat the Tories at Mobley's Meeting House, uniting with McClure's and Bratton's companies. Capt. Carnahan must have been named both Thomas and Robert, as we find him referred to by both names. He is said to have been the leader of the patriots or Whigs who gathered at the same New Hope cemetery, so often referred to in this history, before the victory at Mobley's Meeting House.

Agnes Carnahan was born in 1716, died Sept.1, 1782, being buried in the same grave with her husband, Robert Wilson, in the present New Hope cemetery.

They had the following children:

+ 68 M i. Robert Brice<sup>1.9,10</sup> was born on 8 Oct 1791 in Fairfield County, SC, died on 2 Apr 1871 in Fairfield County, SC and was buried in New Hope A.R.P. Cemetery, Fairfield County, SC

+ 69 M ii. Walter Brice M.D.<sup>1.11</sup> was born on 5 Sep 1804 in Fairfield County, SC<sup>12</sup>, died on 7 Dec 1871 in Fairfield County, SC<sup>12</sup> and was buried in New Hope Cemetery

70 M iii. John Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1795 and died in 1869.

71 M iv. James Brice<sup>1</sup>, died in 1844.

+ 72 F v. Nancy Brice<sup>1.9</sup> was born in 1802 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 28 Jun 1864

+ 73 M vi. William Brice<sup>1.9</sup> was born in 1793 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 9 Mar 1872 in Farifield, Co., S. C.

James also married Mary Cathcart after 1804. (Mary Cathcart was born in 1778<sup>13</sup> and died in 1828.)

They had the following children:

+ 74 M i. Samuel Brice<sup>1</sup> was born about 1789

+ 75 M ii. David Brice<sup>1</sup> was born about 1792 and died in 1858

76 F iii. Mary Brice<sup>1</sup> was born about 1800.

Mary married George Miller.

+ 77 F iv. Jeanette Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Apr 1811 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 28 Sep 1897 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

+ 78 F v. Jane Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1814 and died in 1844

**63. John Brice<sup>1</sup>** was born in 1756 in Co. Antrim, Ireland and died on 1 May 1816 in Fairfield Co., South Carolina.

From The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte, NC, 1944:

"All three of the brothers came to Charleston from Ballymena, County Antrim, in the northern part of Ireland. They probably came separately, although early deeds indicate they came into possession of land at about the same time and all of it in what is now known as Fairfield County.

John was the eldest, born in 1750; died in 1816; married Mary Gardner, who was born in 1757. this couple had only five children, a small number for that period, and only one of

them, John G. married. Strange as it may seem, he married Jeanette - daughter of his Uncle James (and therefore his first cousin). From this line came the Blaines and the Caldwells."

John married Mary Gar(D)Ner. (Mary Gar(D)Ner was born in 1757.)

They had the following children:

79 F i. **Margaret Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1791 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 15 Aug 1855 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

80 F ii. **Jannet Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1792 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 30 Dec 1867 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

+ 81 M iii. **James Garner Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1795 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 22 Oct 1864 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

82 M iv. **William Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1800 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1805 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

83 M v. **John Garner Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Jun 1801 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 4 Jan 1878 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

John married Jeanette Brice, daughter of James S. Brice and Mary Cathcart. (Jeanette Brice was born on 12 Apr 1811 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 28 Sep 1897 in Fairfield Co. S.C..)

**64. William Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1760 in Co. Antrim, Ireland and died on 29 Apr 1849 in Fairfield Co., South Carolina.

From The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte NC, 1944:

"William, born in 1760, married Elizabeth Phillips, born in 1765, and to this union eight children were born, including two who died in infancy. The son, William, married Martha E. Strong, and another son John P., married Agnes Strong. This last mentioned couple were the forebears of Christopher Strong Brice, whose children still live between Charlotte and Pineville. One of the daughters, Grace Jane, married John Douglas, and from this union came a prominent family of preachers and educators; one of the grandchildren became the President of the University of South Carolina and two of them taught at Davidson College."

"Departed this life at his residence on Little River, Fairfield District on Sabbath night, the 29th April, William Brice, in the 89th year of his age. Mr. Brice was born in county Antrim, Ireland, in 1760 left Ireland when a young man, and settled in Fairfield district, where he lived until his death. The deceased was a member of the church for about seventy two years. He joined the Presbyterian Church of Ireland when seventeen years of age and was connected with Jackson's Creek Church in Fairfield (Presbyterian) from his first settlement in America until his death, with the exception of the last sixteen years when he united with the New Hope Associate Reformed Church. . . He has left four sons and three daughters."...Associate Reformed Presbyterian Death and marriage Notices for the Christian



Magazine of the South, the Erskine Miscellany, and the Due West Telescope, 1843-1836

William married Elizabeth Phillips. (Elizabeth Phillips was born in 1765.)

They had the following children:

84 F i. **Elizabeth Brice**<sup>1</sup>, died in 1851 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

Elizabeth married Robert Murdock Stevenson in 1838 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

85 M ii. **James Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

86 F iii. **Jennett Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

+ 87 M iv. **William Brice**<sup>1</sup>, died in 1888 in Mississippi

+ 88 F v. **Grace Jane Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1793 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1857 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

+ 89 M vi. **John Phillips Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1802 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1863 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

90 F vii. **Grace Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1804 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 14 Sep 1815 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

91 F viii. **Infant Twin Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1807.

92 F ix. **Infant Twin Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1807.

93 M x. **Robert Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1809 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1866 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

**65. Frederick Augustus Brice**<sup>1,2</sup> was born in 1774 in Cavan, Ireland and died in 1813 in Cavan, Ireland.

"I had copies of my great grandfather's lectures, which he attended under the great Morris in Edinburgh. He was Fred Augustus Brice, M. C. of Cavan. I once saw a record in print of how he was present at the battle Granard in the Irish Rebellion and distinguished himself there. He, having marched out with the Cavan Yeomanry. William Brice was his uncle and your great, great grandfather.

Frederick married Elizabeth Moore. (Elizabeth Moore was born in Cavan, Ireland and died on 29 Jan 1835 in Armagh, Ireland.)

They had the following children:

94 F i. **Catherine Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1796 and died in 1880.

buried at St. Marks, Armagh

Catherine married John Finlay. (John Finlay was born in Bagnalstown, County Carlow.)

+ 95 F ii. **Mary Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1798

+ 96 M iii. **William Moore Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1800 and died in 1878

97 M iv. **Alexander Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1802 in Cavan, Ireland and died in 1881 in Armagh, Ireland.

Alexander married James Dalrymple.

+ 98 F v. **Bessie Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1804 and died in 1855

**66. Catharine Eliza Kingsmill**<sup>1,5</sup>.

From The Pedigree: "Catharine Eliza Kingsmill only surviving child and heir of Sir Robert Kingsmill, Bar. Married at Millford in Hampshire 10 June 1824. She is likewise the eventual sole heir of Hugh Corry, Esq. who married Eliza Kingsmill."

Catharine married John Woodham on 10 Jun 1824 in Milford, Hampshire.

From the Pedigree: "John Woodham of the City of Winchester and of Cavendish Square in the County of Middlesex Esqr. obtained His Majesty's Licence in June 1824 to take the name and arms of Kingsmill in addition to those of Woodham, and by a further Royal Licence in 1826 he took the name and Arms of Kingsmill only."

They had the following children:

99 F i. **Isabel Louisa Charlotte Augusta Brice Woodham**<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Aug 1825.

100 F ii. **Constance Elizabeth Corry Woodham**<sup>1</sup> was born on 24 May 1827.

◀ **Eighth Generation** ▶

**67. John J. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1795 in Co. Antrim, Ireland and died in 1863 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

John married Mary. (Mary was born in 1796 in Co. Antrim, Ireland and died in 1874.)

They had the following children:

101 M i. **William Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

102 F ii. **Elizabeth Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

Elizabeth married F. Elder.

103 F iii. **Mary Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

Mary married James Richey.

104 F iv. **Hannah Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1822 in Co. Antrim, Ireland and died in 1874 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

105 F v. **Grace White Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1840 in Co. Antrim, Ireland and died on 15 Jan 1856 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

**68. Robert Brice** <sup>1,9,10</sup> was born on 8 Oct 1791 in Fairfield County, SC, died on 2 Apr 1871 in Fairfield County, SC and was buried in New Hope A.R.P. Cemetery, Fairfield County, SC.

Robert Brice was named for his maternal grandfather. He was educated at private schools and was a planter. He served as an Elder in the ARP Church and was ordained in 1821.

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Fact 1; Arp Elder, Ordained 1821.
2. Fact 2; Named For Maternal Grandfather.
3. Fact 3; Private Schools.
4. Fact 4; Planter "A MAN Of Wealth And Social Influence".
5. Fact 5; \_history Of Hopewell Church, By Rev. Robt. Latham.
6. Fact 6; Eldest Child.

Robert married Margaret Simonton, daughter of John Simonton and Margaret Strong, on 25 Dec 1817 in Fairfield Co., S.C.(Margaret Simonton was born on 20 Jun 1801 in Fairfield County, SC and died on 13 Feb 1843 in Little River, Fairfield County, SC.)

Obituary: ("The Christian Magazine of the South" Vol. 1, p.32, January, 43, edited by Rev. James Boyce, DD, published by Morgan's Press, Columbian, S. C. The bound copies of "The Magazine of the South" for four years, in the possession of JR Moffatt, given to the Foundation at Montreat for safekeeping.)

"Departed this life on Little River Fairfield District, S.C. on the morning of Friday, the 13th, instant, Mrs. Margaret Brice in the 42nd year of her age. The deceased had been an exemplary member of the Associate Reformed Church from early life. We believe she was of the true Israel of God. She was pious, prudent and sensible, and remarkable intelligent in the Scriptures. Having enjoyed the advantages of an early religious education herself, and having tested the sweets of religion, she was quite assiduous in her attention to her children (of whom she had many), that they might be brought up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. She excelled in family discipline, possessing a tact in the management of that department of household affairs which pertains to the mother and wife, which few of her sex possess, and yet all was mildness and gentleness in the absence of everything like austerity or rigidity. During her last illness, which was of seven weeks duration, she was not known to murmur under her afflictions. She expressed herself as not being afraid of the last enemy. She has left a husband and a large family of children. Their loss is sensibly felt."

From "The Descendants of John Strong: Fourth Generation argothor@visi.com

Margaret Simonton married Robert Brice in South Carolina. Robert was born in Fairfield Co., South Carolina 2 October 1791. Robert was the son of James Brice and Jane Wilson. Robert died 2 April 1871 in South Carolina, at 79 years of age. His body was interred in Fairfield Co., South Carolina.

CENSUS: 1850 South Carolina, Fairfield Co., lists the following family:

Robert Brice, age 58, born in South Carolina; Jane Hemphill, age 32, born in South Carolina; John Hemphill, age 13, born in South Carolina; Margaret Hemphill, age 11, born in South Carolina; Robert Hemphill, age 9, born in South Carolina; James Brice, age 25, born in South Carolina; Robert Brice, age 23, born in South Carolina, Christopher Brice, age 21, born in South Carolina, Walter Brice, age 19, born in South Carolina, Charles Brice, age 17, born in South Carolina; Martha Brice, age 16, born in South Carolina; Sarah A. Brice, age 14, born in South Carolina; Mary E. Brice, age 12, born in South Carolina; Thomas Brice, age 9 born in South Carolina; Jane Hamilton, age 22, born in Pennsylvania; Ann Brice, age 20, born in Ohio; Robert McElroy, age 30, born in Ireland.

(Jane Hemphill is the oldest daughter of Robert Brice, widowed at the age of 23)

They had the following children:

+ 106 F i. Jane Wilson Brice<sup>1,9,14</sup> was born on 15 Oct 1818 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 4 Oct 1886 in Chester Co. S.C.

+ 107 F ii. Margaret Strong Brice<sup>1,9</sup> was born on 29 Jul 1820 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 29 Jan 1842

+ 108 M iii. John Alexander Brice<sup>1,9</sup> was born on 8 Nov 1822 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in Nov 1890

+ 109 M iv. James Simonton Brice<sup>1,9</sup> was born on 16 Sep 1824 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

and died in Jun 1877 in Longview, Texas

+ 110 M v. **Rev. Robert Wilson Brice** <sup>1,9</sup> was born on 2 Jul 1826 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 14 Mar 1878 in Hopewell Church, Chester Co. S. C.

+ 111 M vi. **Christopher Simonton Brice** <sup>1,9</sup> was born on 25 Apr 1828 in Fairfield County, SC and died in 1900

+ 112 M vii. **Walter Brice M.D.** <sup>1,9</sup> was born on 7 Feb 1830 in Fairfield County, South Carolina and died on 9 Nov 1895 in Troy, Obion County, Tennessee <sup>16</sup>

+ 113 M viii. **Charles Strong Brice** <sup>1,9</sup> was born on 19 Oct 1831 and died in 1878

+ 114 F ix. **Martha Brice** <sup>1,9,15</sup> was born on 25 Aug 1833 in Fairfield County, SC and died in 1922 in Tuscaloosa, Alabama

+ 115 F x. **Sarah Amanda Brice** <sup>1,9</sup> was born on 15 Sep 1835 in Fairfield County, South Carolina and died on 7 Nov 1894 in Troy, Obion County, Tennessee <sup>17</sup>

+ 116 F xi. **Mary Elizabeth Brice** <sup>1,9,18</sup> was born on 18 May 1838 in Fairfield Co., South Carolina and died on 12 Jul 1905 in Troy, Obion Co., TN

+ 117 M xii. **Thomas Scott Brice** <sup>1,19</sup> was born on 16 Sep 1840 in Avon, Fairfield County, SC <sup>12</sup>, died on 5 Mar 1913 in Shelby, NC <sup>12</sup> and was buried in New Hope A.R.P. Cemetery, Fairfield County, SC

**69. Walter Brice M.D.** <sup>1,11</sup> was born on 5 Sep 1804 in Fairfield County, SC <sup>12</sup>, died on 7 Dec 1871 in Fairfield County, SC <sup>12</sup> and was buried in New Hope Cemetery.

This must be the Dr. Walter Brice to whom the later Dr. Walter Brice of Troy, TN came for apprenticeship in medical practice.

From The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte, NC, 1944:

"My grandfather was born September 5, 1804. As he came into the world, his mother passed out of the world, and he was nurtured by a Negro wet nurse.

He attended Mr. Zion Institute in Winnsboro, Jefferson College in Pennsylvania and later graduated in medicine at the College of Charleston.

Transportation facilities were so lacking in those early days that my grandfather had to ride on horseback to the point of connection with the stage coach. There he would sell his horse and, on the return journey, would buy another horse on which to ride home.

Naturally, there were very few return trips. In the case of my grandfather, there was only one return trip as he would spend summer vacations working in the mountainous regions of Pennsylvania and went to Jefferson College two years without visiting home.

Returning home after two years, he decided to study medicine and took a preliminary course of reading with Dr. John Douglas, who married Mary Lunsford, the half-sister of Martha Emaline Moore, who was to become his wife.

It was while boarding in the Douglas home that he met her.

Just why the young student took this preliminary course with a practicing physician isn't now apparent for he took the full course at the Medical College in Charleston and later attended lectures in New York City. The education of Dr. Walter Brice must have been far superior to that of the physicians of that period and he met, in every respect, the qualifications of a Southern gentleman, being fastidious in his dress, and courtly in his manners.

He was twice nominated for the Legislature but always declined public office.

He built an office in the side yard of his home in Fairfield County. This came to be known as "The Doctor Shop," and I can remember as a small child, being told tales about the old skeleton which was still in the house at that time. This building is still in very good shape, although there is no longer a floor and it has been converted into a garage.

I still have a memorandum book showing the fees charged different people. The standard charge for an office visit seems to have been \$.50 and if the doctor had to go see the patient, the charge was \$1.00. Contrasting those fees with those charged by doctors of the present day, one can see why modern doctors are concerned over socialized medicine. A number of Dr. Brice's medical books are also still in existence.

One reason he could charge such low fees is that medicine was not his chief source of income as he owned several thousand acres of land, almost a hundred slaves, and was a large planter. Having heard people speak of their forebears as owning "hundreds of slaves" (although the records show very few slave owners of that magnitude) I asked my father and mother on one occasion how many slaves their parents owned just before the Civil War. My father estimated it at about 80 but my mother still claimed her father had owned "more than a hundred."

My grandfather kept a level head when most of the hot-headed people of South Carolina were talking secession. I have often heard my father tell of a visit from Ex-Governor Means, who was a good friend of my grandfather. The families often exchanged visits.

My grandfather accompanied Gov. Means to the front step still imploring the Governor to use his influence to avert the terrible bloodshed. Gov. Means took from his pocket a small silk handkerchief and said "Doctor, I can take this handkerchief and wipe up all of the blood that will be shed." "Oh, no, Governor," replied my grandfather, "you're very wrong about that."

It must be said of Gov. Means that what he lacked in judgement, was made up in his valor, for he organized a regiment and although he was old enough to have flowing white hair, he was in the very thick of every battle and escorted his men to follow wherever they saw his white hair. He was killed leading charge at Cold Harbor.

I have in my home, a sideboard which Gov. Means had made in Columbia and presented to my grandfather in 1859. I have also the copies of the letters exchanged at that time, and they

are beautifully expressed.

My grandfather was destined to lose three sons in the terrible war and did not live very long after the close of the war; dying December 7, 1871.

Such incidents as this I feel should be preserved for posterity and for that reason I write this history. My grandfather Brice gave to New Hope ARP Church, the land for the church and the cemetery, so these are in sight of his old home place.

The present house had been built partially while he was a young man and he added the rear wing later, which consists of two large rooms upstairs, two corresponding rooms downstairs, a pantry and two long side porches. As was the custom in the south at that time, the kitchen was separate from the "big house." I remember that on the metal guttering of the house, the figures "1837" are still visible, but my father had been told as a boy that the guttering was added some years after the house was built, so the house, which stands out picturesquely in its setting of beautiful trees, is much more than 100 years old.

In all the annals of history, ancient or modern, there is nothing to equal the manner in which these migrants came to America with but little worldly goods and with much less cultural background in Europe than is generally supposed and yet built up in one or two generations, a race of proud and colorful people who came to be known as Southern aristocrats.

#### **Noted events in his life were:**

1. Fact 1; MD.

Walter married Martha Emeline Moore, daughter of John Michael Moore and Rebecca Wade, on 28 Apr 1831 in Columbia, SC. (Martha Emeline Moore was born on 21 Sep 1811 in Columbia, SC, died on 20 Feb 1898 in Fairfield County, SC and was buried in New Hope Cemetery.)

From: The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte, NC, 1944:

At this point I digress to bring in the line of my paternal grandmother, Emaline Moore Brice.

Col. Thomas Wade, who was born in Anson County, NC, in 1782, married Jane Beggan in 1743. The town of Wadesboro was named for him. He had three sons who fought in the Revolution and he, himself, was appointed Colonel of Minute Men of Salisbury district.

One of the sons, George, who was born n Shoce Creek, Anson county, NC, May 29, 1747, married Mary McDonald in 1766. Mary McDonald was born January 15, 1748 and died August 22, 1779. She was the daughter of Daniel McDonald who came directly from Scotland to South Carolina about 1725.

George Wade organized the first rifle company from Lancaster, SC, and marched to the defense of Charleston, being wounded later in the battle of Savannah, GA. He was commissioned Captain of 2nd Carolina Militia in Feb, 1776, but was taken prisoner by Tarleton while he was at home - the home being burned, slaves, horses and cattle taken away.

He was one of the wealthiest planters on the Catawba River and he furnished provisions to Gen. Sumter's Army.

He was one of the incorporators of Columbia, SC, and his sons were the first students in old South Carolina College. His children were Thomas Holden, Daniel, Rebecca, Mary and George.

The daughter, Rebecca, who was born May 15, 1778, married Capt. Swanson Lunsford in 1797. Swanson Lunsford was born in Petersburg, VA in 1755, served in Lee's Legion as Captain. He came to South Carolina during the war and remained there, being one of the original town council of Columbia.

He was the father of one daughter, Mary, who married Dr. John Douglas.

In 1799,, Capt. Lunsford and two slaves went down the river to Charleston where he contracted yellow fever and died. His faithful slaves brought the body of their master back up the river in the boat and buried it in his yard, which is now the site of the State House in Columbia, and to this day, his grave can be found in the SE corner of the State House grounds.

After the death of Capt. Lunsford, his widow, Rebecca, married Michael Moore. She is said to have built the first granite house with iron railing in Columbia and it was still standing at last report. To the union of Michael Moore and Rebecca Wade Lunsford, was born on sept 21, 1811, a daughter Martha Emeline, who was to become my grandmother.

It will be seen that Capt. Swanson Lunsford was not actually in the Brice lineage and yet that is where the name "Lunsford" came to be a favorite given name in the Brice family.

Martha Emeline Moore was married April 28, 1831, to Dr. Walter Brice and they came to live in Fairfield County about 40 miles north of Columbia.

As a very young boy, I can remember my family visiting my grandmother just before her death, which occurred Feb. 20, 1898. At that time, she had lost a husband, four sons, a son-in-law and still another son had an incurable disease.

As I look back in retrospect, I can still see my grandmother, a wrinkled old lady, sitting near the fireplace, in the corner, even as "Rachel mourning for her children and would not be comforted."

They had the following children:

118 M i. **James Michael Brice MD**<sup>1</sup> was born 7 or 27 Apr 1832 and died on 30 Sep 1864 in Fort Harrison.

From The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte NC, 1944:

"The first of the children of my grandparents was James Michael Brice, born April 27, 1832. He was called Michael and grew to be a very handsome man. He fought through the Civil War, having organized the Little River Guards at



the out break of the war and when the war was almost over, he was killed at Fort Harrison, on Sept. 30, 1864. he was never married and was promoted to Captain in the early days of the war.

Michael was educated to be the doctor of the family and it has always puzzled us to figure out why he was in combat duty rather than in the Medical Corps. My research has brought out the fact that he preferred to be in combat service but, late, did decide to resume his medical work, had taken an examination and had his commission in the Medical Corps in his pocket at the time he was killed."

119 M ii. **Walter Scott Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Mar 1834 and died on 13 Jul 1862.

From The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte NC, 1944:

Walter Scott Brice was born March 26, 1834, married Martha E. Simonton on Feb. 16, 1860. He enlisted in the 12th Regiment in 1861 and died of fever in a hospital at Richmond July 13, 1862. We have a very interesting letter which Scott wrote to his parents in 1854, about a trip he and three other young men made from Louisiana where he had been teaching school, into Texas. It was a very wild country and they made the trip on foot, camping in the woods and living chiefly on wild game.

Walter married Martha E. Simonton on 16 Feb 1860.

+ 120 M iii. **Samuel George Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1849 in Fairfield County, SC, died on 27 Dec 1937 in Shelby, NC and was buried in New Hope Cemetery

+ 121 M iv. **Robert Wade Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 10 Jun 1836 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 22 Oct 1882

+ 122 M v. **Thomas William Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 22 Nov 1841 in Fairfield County, SC and died in 1908 in Fairfield County, SC

123 M vi. **John Moore Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Mar 1839 and died on 3 Jun 1864 in Richmond, VA.

From: The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte NC, 1944:

John Moore Brice was born March 7, 1839. John, like his brother Michael, fought through the Civil War and was not killed until the war was nearing the end. He was killed on picket duty in Virginia before Richmond, June 3, 1864, and I have the letter from Tom to his parents, conveying the sad news that his brother John had been killed.

Reading this letter, I could not help but think of the episode of Governor Means offering to wipe up with his pocket handkerchief, all of the blood that would be

shed.

124 F vii. **Rebecca Jane Brice**<sup>19</sup> was born on 6 Sep 1844 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 4 Jul 1901.

From: The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte NC, 1944:

Rebecca Jane Brice was born Sept. 8, 1844. She was twice married, the first time to James Lawrence Rosborough, Oct. 20, 1869. He died July 18, 1872. To this marriage was born one daughter, Mary Emeline on August 20, 1870, named for her grandmother, and now Mrs. Wade Macfie, living in winnsboro, SC. My Aunt Becky is remembered by me as a handsome woman with coal black harie and it was siad that when released, her hair came down below her waist.

After the death of Mr. Rosborough, she married John A. Brice, who was born Nov. 8, 1822, and died Nov. 1890. (Apparently also her uncle, her father's brother)

Incidentally, he is the grandfather of John A. Brice, now President of The Atlanta Journal. Two daughters were born to this union: Rebecca and Jennie, both of whom are still living.

Rebecca married John Alexander Brice, son of Robert Brice and Margaret Simonton, on 15 Jan 1879. (John Alexander Brice was born on 8 Nov 1822 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in Nov 1890.)

125 M viii. **Wilson Mcdonald Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Mar 1847.

From: The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte NC, 1944:

Wilson McDonald Brice was born March 21, 1847, and was never married. While old enough to have gotten into the war before its close, he was quite delicate and was sick upstairs when Sherman's raiders came through.

The family silver had been buried and the Yankee officer, despite my grandmother's pleading, was preparing to apply a torch to the house, after promising to remove the sick boy, when grandmother gave in and directed the negro servant to guide them to the silver.

This faithful servant held out on them, as we would say now, and directed them to only a small part of the silver. They did get some silver cups, and evidently divided the booty among themselves. At any rate, one of the cups was found on a dead Yankee soldier who was shot from his horse at Broad River, and from the inscription on it, the cup was restored to my grandfather several years after the war. This cup is still in the possession of my nephew, Walter Brice, Jr. of Spartanburg, SC.

My Uncle Wilson was fond of horticulture, rather than agriculture, and he will

always be remembered by me as the most unselfish man I ever knew. He is the only person I can conceive of who would plant a rather large orchard, knowing full well that his days were numbered and he could never hope to enjoy the fruits of his labor.

126 M ix. **David Lunsford Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Oct 1852 and died on 21 Jan 1867.

From: The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte NC, 1944:

David Lunsford Brice was born Oct. 21, 1852. Being only a boy in his 13th year at the close of the war, he, of course, escaped the terrible war, but was killed Jan 21, 1867, by a tree falling on him while he was standing watching some negro men cut down the tree.

72. Nancy Brice<sup>1.9</sup> was born in 1802 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 28 Jun 1864.

**Noted events in her life were:**

1. Fact 1; Both Buried New Hope Arp Cemetery, Fairfield Co., SC.

Nancy married John Simonton Jr., son of John Simonton and Margaret Strong. (John Simonton Jr. was born on 8 Nov 1797 in South Carolina<sup>12</sup> and died on 13 May 1880<sup>12</sup>.)

They had the following children:

127 M i. **W. B. Simonton**<sup>1</sup>.

From The Brice Family by L.S.Brice:

W. B. Simonton was a son of Nancy Brice and John Simonton. He was in Co. H, 12th SCV and lost a leg at the Battle of Sharpsburg, Sept 17, 1862.

+ 128 M ii. **Samuel Robert Simonton**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1847 and died in 1889

73. William Brice<sup>1.9</sup> was born in 1793 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 9 Mar 1872 in Farifield, Co., S. C.

William married Mary Simonton, daughter of John Simonton and Margaret Strong, on 6 Oct 1829 in Performed By Rev. John Hemphill. (Mary Simonton was born on 16 Dec 1809 and died on 20 Jun 1890 in Farifield, Co., S. C..)

They had the following children:

+ 129 F i. **Margaret Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Dec 1831 and died in 1868

+ 130 M ii. **Calvin Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 5 Oct 1832 and died in 1905

131 M iii. **Robert R. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 13 Sep 1834 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 25 Apr 1861 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

132 F iv. **Jane W. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Mar 1836.

Jane married John C. Yongue on 12 Mar 1855. (John C. Yongue was born in Yonquesville, SC.)

133 M v. **John Pressly Brice**<sup>1,14</sup> was born on 27 Dec 1837 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 24 Jul 1862 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

p. 163 "Departed this life on the 24th July. John Pressly Brice, aged 24 years and 7 months...He graduated in Erskine college about the year 1856, studied law, and settled in Washington, Ark., where he pursued his profession. He joined the army in March last, and served in the Artillery Department as 2nd Lieutenant in Fort Pillow. After a time he was ordered to Corinth, but falling sick, he returned to his father, William Brice, Fairfield District on the 4th June where he died on the 24th of July, of an affection of the lungs."

+ 134 M vi. **James A. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 22 Nov 1839 and died in 1909

+ 135 F vii. **Martha Simonton Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Nov 1841 and died in 1878

136 F viii. **Mary E. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Nov 1843 and died in 1895.

Mary married John Vinson on 4 Sep 1867.

+ 137 M ix. **William W. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Mar 1846 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

+ 138 F x. **Sallie Agnes Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Jun 1848

139 M xi. **Walter H. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Dec 1850 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 16 Nov 1855 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

140 F xii. **Infant Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 15 Feb 1853 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 15 Feb 1853 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

141 F xiii. **Frances E. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 13 Dec 1854 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 29 Jul 1855 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

**74. Samuel Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born about 1789.

According to L. S. Brice, moved to Alabama

Samuel married Dorcus Price.

They had the following children:

142 M i. **James Brice**<sup>1,14</sup>.

"Departed his life Wednesday the 6th ultime., James Brice, son of Samuel and dorcas brice of New Hope, Fairfield district, S. C. He was about 19 years (p.152)

and 4 months old. It was his lot to die far away from his father's house, in the Hampton's Legion in virginia. ... He fought manfully on the memorable 21st of July, at Manassas, and escaped the dangers of that battle field to fall victim to typhoid fever on the 6th of November."

+ 143 M ii. **W. Robert Brice**<sup>1,14</sup> was born in 1846 in South Caroliina and died on 15 Aug 1886 in Dallas County, Alabama

144 M iii. **Samuel Cathcart Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Jul 1847 and died on 6 Mar 1856.

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Fact 1; New Hopewell Arp Cemetery.

**75. David Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born about 1792 and died in 1858.

David married Mary (Polly) Yongue on 11 Mar 1842. (Mary (Polly) Yongue was born in 1822 and died in 1884.)

They had the following children:

145 F i. **Laura G. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 25 Dec 1842.

Laura married Samuel B. Lumpkin on 7 Jul 1864.

146 M ii. **James Yongue Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 23 Oct 1844.

147 F iii. **Rebecca C. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Oct 1846 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 19 Aug 1859 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

148 M iv. **David Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 13 Aug 1849 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

149 M v. **Edward L. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Sep 1851 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

150 F vi. **Florella M. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 May 1854 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

151 F vii. **Nannie M. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Apr 1856 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

**77. Jeanette Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Apr 1811 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 28 Sep 1897 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

Jeanette married John Garner Brice, son of John Brice and Mary Gar(D)Ner. (John Garner Brice was born on 17 Jun 1801 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 4 Jan 1878 in Fairfield Co. S.C..)

They had the following children:

152 M i. **John C. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 31 Jul 1832 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 27 Jan 1902 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

+ 153 M ii. **James Henry Brice**<sup>1,20</sup> was born in 1834 and died in 1906

154 M iii. **William S. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Nov 1836 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 5 Jun 1899 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

155 F iv. **Nancy Emeline Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1840 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1918 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

+ 156 F v. **Mary Garner Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1840 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in Apr 1872 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

+ 157 M vi. **W. Watt Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1842 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1918

+ 158 F vii. **Margaret Jane Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1843 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1911

159 M viii. **Robert G. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Jan 1846 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 28 May 1848 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

160 F ix. **Martha E. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Mar 1848 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 31 Dec 1848 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

161 F x. **Sarah R. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Oct 1849 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 27 Feb 1880 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

162 M xi. **David Y. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1852 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 20 Apr 1854 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

**78. Jane Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1814 and died in 1844.

Jane married Samuel Gresham.

They had the following children:

163 M i. **Leroy Gresham**<sup>1</sup>.

**81. James Garner Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1795 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 22 Oct 1864 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

James married Margaret Bolick.

They had the following children:

+ 164 M i. **Garner Brice**<sup>1</sup>

+ 165 F ii. **Alice Jane Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1861 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1926 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

**87. William Brice**<sup>1</sup>, died in 1888 in Mississippi.

Accding to Max Perry: Martha Eleanor Strong m. William Brice, Jr. of Pontatac Co, Mississippi, d. 1888, son of William Brice. p216

William married Martha Eleanor Strong. (Martha Eleanor Strong was born in 1830.)

They had the following children:

166 F i. **Elizabeth Evalina Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1849 and died in 1888.

Elizabeth married W. Robert Brice, son of Samuel Brice and Dorcus Price. (W. Robert Brice was born in 1846 in South Caroliina and died on 15 Aug 1886 in Dallas County, Alabama.)

+ 167 F ii. **Mary Letitia Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1851

+ 168 F iii. **Kittie Malvina Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1854

169 F iv. **Martha Emily Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1856.

Martha married J. F. Fitzpatrick.

170 F v. **Hessie Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1858.

Hessie married E. L. Moore.

+ 171 M vi. **Christopher Strong Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1864

**88. Grace Jane Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1793 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1857 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

Grace married John Douglas on 11 Feb 1819 in Fairfield Co. S.C.(John Douglas was born in 1789 in Ballymena, Co. Antrim, Ireland and died on 26 Oct 1872 in Fairfield County, South Carolina.)

They had the following children:

172 M i. **William Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Mar 1820 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 29 Feb 1896.

173 M ii. **Alexander Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Dec 1821 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1897.

174 M iii. **John Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Sep 1823 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 9 Dec 1887 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

175 F iv. **Grace Jane Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Jul 1825 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 14 Oct 1854 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

176 M v. **James Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 19 Mar 1827 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 21 Aug 1904.

+ 177 M vi. **Charles Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 10 Feb 1829

178 F vii. **Elizabeth Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 19 Dec 1830 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

Elizabeth married T. W. Irwin.

179 M viii. **Robert Leroy Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 31 Aug 1835 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1866.

**89. John Phillips Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1802 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1863 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

John married Agnes Caroline Strong on 10 Aug 1853 in Fairfield Co. S.C.(Agnes Caroline Strong was born on 5 Nov 1837 and died on 8 Apr 1902 in Mecklenburg Co., NC.)

They had the following children:

+ 180 M i. **Christopher Strong Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Jul 1860 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 30 Mar 1910 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

+ 181 F ii. **Johnnie Caroline Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Oct 1863 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 15 Jan 1893

**95. Mary Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1798.



Mary married Richard Malcolmson. (Richard Malcolmson was born in Corlow.)

L. A. H.

They had the following children:

+ 182 M i. Robert Malcolmson<sup>1</sup>

+ 183 M ii. Fredrick Malcolmson<sup>1</sup> was born in Kilcuney

+ 184 M iii. John Malcolmson<sup>1,21</sup>, died in 1903

185 M iv. Henry Malcolmson<sup>1</sup>.

Architect

186 F v. Elizabeth Malcolmson<sup>1</sup>.

Elizabeth married James Kerr.

+ 187 M vi. Alexander Malcolmson<sup>1</sup>

+ 188 M vii. William Malcolmson<sup>1</sup>

Mary also married Richard Malcolmson, son of Fredrick Malcolmson and Sarah Deacon.

M.D. Colac, Australia

They had the following children:

189 M i. William Malcolmson<sup>1</sup>.

F.R.C.S.I.

William married Elizabeth Brice.

William also married Elizabeth Brice, daughter of William Moore Brice and Margaret Kelly. (Elizabeth Brice was born in 1831 and died in 1917.)

96. William Moore Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1800 and died in 1878.

L.A.H. Surgeon

William married Margaret Kelly.

They had the following children:

190 M i. **William Alexander Brice**<sup>1</sup>, died in 1872 in India.

Surgeon Army Medical Service, died in India

+ 191 M ii. **Frederick Augustus Brice**<sup>1</sup>

192 F iii. **Elizabeth Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1831 and died in 1917.

Letter from Dr. Robert T. Herron to Brice family in Charlotte, 1924:

"I regret very much that I did not put all this down in order long ago, before the death of Elizabeth Malcolmson which took place in 1916 aged 86 years. She was a cousin of my mother and daughter of William Brice of Cavan. She married her cousin William Malcolmson F.R.C.S.I. Lt. Col. 4th Bat. Royal Irish Fusiliers and medical officer of the Cavan dispensary for many years. She was a highly cultured woman and in her day extremely handsome. She was a fearless horse woman and a most excellent painter. She was fond of looking up families and many years ago established the connection through Nicholas by means of the perusal of old wills and other deeds and documents in Dublin, all of which are now destroyed. I had several talks with her on the subject of the Brice family and she often told me of a William Brice who married Jennie McClure and when I asked her about their family she always told me they emigrated to America and I see now that this accounts in great measure for the disappearance of Brices from this country with the exception of my wife's family, and I am glad to know that you have taken an interest in this matter....." (see letter in entirety under Robert T. Herron)

Elizabeth married William Malcolmson, son of Richard Malcolmson and Mary Brice.

**98. Bessie Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1804 and died in 1855.

Bessie married Robert Crosthwaite. (Robert Crosthwaite was born in Bagnalstown, Carlow.)

They had the following children:

+ 193 F i. **Bessie Crosthwaite**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1827 and died in 1904

Bessie also married William Ridgeway. (William Ridgeway was born in Belfast.)

They had the following children:

194 M i. **William Ridgeway**<sup>1</sup>.

- 195 F ii. **Adelaide Ridgeway** <sup>1</sup>.
- + 196 F iii. **Mary Ridgeway** <sup>1</sup>

---

## ◀ Ninth Generation ▶

---

**106. Jane Wilson Brice** <sup>1,9,14</sup> was born on 15 Oct 1818 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 4 Oct 1886 in Chester Co. S.C.

"Died at the home of her only daughter, Mrs. Gaston, in Chester, SC on Monday morning, October 4th, 1886, Mrs. Jane Wilson Hemphill in the 68th year of her life...maiden name was Brice...She was married to David Hemphill, son of Rev. John Hemphill.....She was widowed at the early age of twenty three.... two sons, Robert and John, were taken from her by the rude hand of war, one dying upon the field of battle in Virginia and the other falling in Georgia."

Associate Reformed Presbyterian Death & Marriage Notices Volume II: 1866-1888.  
Compiled by Lowry Ware Sear Columbia, South Carolina 1998

---

Jane Wilson Brice Hemphill was living in household of her father, Robert Brice after the death of both her husband and her mother.

Jane married David Hemphill on 14 Jul 1836 in Fairfield Co. S.C.(David Hemphill was born in 1814 in Plum Hill <sup>12</sup> and died in 1842 in Hopewell, Chester Co., SC <sup>22</sup>.)

They had the following children:

+ 197 M i. **John Nixon Hemphill** <sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Jun 1837 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 22 Jul 1864 in Near Atlanta, GA

+ 198 F ii. **Margaret Brice Hemphill** <sup>1</sup> was born on 19 Jan 1839 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 21 Jun 1921 in Chester Co., SC

199 M iii. **Robert Hemphill** <sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Oct 1840 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 13 Jun 1862.

**107. Margaret Strong Brice** <sup>1,9</sup> was born on 29 Jul 1820 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 29 Jan 1842.

Margaret married Rev. S. Laughlin McDonald on 17 Jun 1840 in Fairfield Co. S.C.(Rev. S. Laughlin McDonald was born on 3 Oct 1810 in Hart Co., GA <sup>23</sup> and died on 26 Mar 1874

in Fairfield Co. S.C.)

Graduated from Miami University in Ohio in 1836. Had charge of New Hope, Fairfield Co., S. C.

They had the following children:

200 F i. **Margaret Josephine McDonald**<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Apr 1841 and died on 5 Jun 1874.

Margaret married James A. Brice, son of William Brice and Mary Simonton, on 20 Dec 1860. (James A. Brice was born on 22 Nov 1839 and died in 1909.)

**108. John Alexander Brice**<sup>1,9</sup> was born on 8 Nov 1822 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in Nov 1890.

John married Margaret Caroline Bell on 7 Apr 1846 in Fairfield Co. S.C. (Margaret Caroline Bell was born in 1825<sup>12</sup> and died in 1848<sup>12</sup>.)

They had the following children:

+ 201 M i. **Clarence Brice**<sup>1</sup>

202 F ii. **Carrie Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1848 and died in 1872.

Carrie married William W. Ketchins.

John also married Nancy McGinnis on 19 Aug 1851. (Nancy McGinnis was born in 1831 and died in 1878.)

They had the following children:

203 F i. **Alice Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Alice married John M. Todd.

+ 204 M ii. **Clarence Brice**<sup>1</sup>

John also married Rebecca Jane Brice, daughter of Walter Brice M.D. and Martha Emeline Moore, on 15 Jan 1879. (Rebecca Jane Brice was born on 6 Sep 1844 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 4 Jul 1901.)

From: The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte NC, 1944:

Rebecca Jane Brice was born Sept. 8, 1844. She was twice married, the first time to James Lawrence Rosborough, Oct. 20, 1869. He died July 18, 1872. To this marriage was born

one daughter, Mary Emeline on August 20, 1870, named for her grandmother, and now Mrs. Wade Macfie, living in winnsboro, SC. My Aunt Becky is remembered by me as a handsome woman with coal black harie and it was siad that when released, her hair came down below her waist.

After the death of Mr. Rosborough, she married John A. Brice, who was born Nov. 8, 1822, and died Nov. 1890. (Apparently also her uncle, her father's brother)  
Incidently, he is the grandfather of John A. Brice, now President of The Atlanta Journal.  
Two daughters were born to this union: Rebecca and Jennie, both of whom are still living.

They had the following children:

+ 205 F i. Rebecca M. Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Jun 1881

206 F ii. Jane Wilson Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 May 1883.

109. James Simonton Brice<sup>1,9</sup> was born on 16 Sep 1824 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in Jun 1877 in Longview, Texas.

Migrated to Tennessee, probably Obion County with 2nd wife, Elizabeth Moffatt.  
Sometime later, before 1873, migrated to Gregg County, Texas.

James married Celia M. Bell on 11 May 1850. (Celia M. Bell was born in 1833 and died in 1852.)

"Departed this life on Friday morning the 25th June at the residence of her mother, Mrs. Jane Bell, Little River, Fairfield District. Isabella J. Bell, in her fourteenth year. ... She was preceded on her passage out this life by her sister, Mrs. Celia Brice, on the preceding Saturday. the death of the one was on Saturday, that of the other was on Friday following - the disease in both being the same - typhoid fever.

They had the following children:

207 F i. Margaret Celia Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Sep 1851 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 10 Sep 1852 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

James also married Elizabeth Strong Moffatt in Jul 1854 in Troy, Obion Co., TN. (Elizabeth Strong Moffatt was born in 1835 in South Carolina and died in McAlister, Oklahoma.)

James Brice married Elizabeth Moffatt sometime after 1852 when wife Celia and child, Margaret Celia, died and 1860 when next child born. They moved to Tennessee. (Probably Obion County since son is reported living there.)

They had the following children:

208 F i. Martha Lee Brice<sup>1</sup>, died in McAlister, OKLA.

Martha married Unknown Huff.

209 M ii. **Robert Edgar Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Dec 1860 and died on 2 Dec 1916.

Robert married Minnie Bell Phillips on 5 Sep 1886.

+ 210 M iii. **James Moffatt Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Jul 1862 in Montecello, Arkansas and died on 17 Nov 1926 in Nashville, Davidson Co., TN

211 M iv. **Walter Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1865.

+ 212 M v. **William Bonner Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 22 Nov 1873 in Longview, Gregg Co., Texas

213 M vi. **Charles Strong Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1877 in Texas.

**110. Rev. Robert Wilson Brice**<sup>1,9</sup> was born on 2 Jul 1826 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 14 Mar 1878 in Hopewell Church, Chester Co. S. C.

"The fourth pastor (of Hopewell Church, Chester County, S. C.) was Robert Wilson Brice. His term of service was near 28 years, May 31, 1850 to March 14, 1878. He was born and reared in the New Hope congregation, (Fairfield County, SC) a man of cultured and impressive, though simple, personality. "He had a clear intellect and sound judgment and rare common sense. He was a Bible student and teacher, his sermons being largely expositions of the Holy Word. His work as pastor and instructor and catechizer "from house to house" was regular and systematic. He is buried near the North Wall of the Cemetery."

-Sesquicentennial History of the ARP Church, p. 449

From The Centennial History of the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church-1903.  
Charleston, S.C. 1905 pp 78-81

Rev. Robert Wilson Brice was born at the home of his father, Robert Brice, near New Hope Church in Fairfield Co., S. C., July 2nd, 1826. His ancestors were all Scotch-Irish. His grandfather, James Brice, came from County Antrim, Ireland, about 1780, and settled on Little River. He married Jane Wilson, the daughter of Robert Wilson, one of the leaders of the Whigs in his neighborhood, during the Revolutionary War.

The mother of Robert Wilson Brice was Margaret Simonton, the daughter of John Simonton and Jeannette Strong. On both sides the parents of Mr. Brice were intelligent and pious, thrifty and industrious. His grandfather, James Brice, gave the land on which the New Hope Church stands, and his father, Robert Brice, was for many years an elder in the congregation. His grandfather, John Simonton, was also an elder in New Hope.

When a boy, R. W. Brice attended the schools near his home, and was prepared for college by John Mcclurkin, who for many years taught the school at New Hope.

In the fall of 1840 he entered Erskine College, graduating in 1844. Even as a boy and young man, those noble traits of character which were displayed in his life afterwards, were plainly

manifested, and he always exerted a good influence over his associates. He connected with the church while a student in college, and in Dec. 1844, when only a boy of eighteen, he began the study of Theology under his brother-in-law, Rev. L. McDonald, then pastor of Union Church in Chester Co.

The session of 1845- 1846, he spent in the A. R. Seminary at Allegheny, Pa., then presided over by Dr. John T. Pressly. On returning to the home of his father in the spring of 1846, he taught school for a time at New Hope, and then went to the Seminary at Due West, where he completed his course in the spring of 1848. He was received as a student by the First Presbytery in 1847, and was licensed in April, 1848. After supplying some of the vacancies in the First Presbytery, he was sent to Kentucky in 1848, to supply some of the vacancies in that state. In the winter of 1849-50 he received a call from Hinkston, Ky., and in Jan. 1850, he also received a call to Hopewell, Chester Co., S. C., and this latter call he accepted, and on May 31st, 1850, he was ordained and installed as pastor of Hopewell, and there spent the remainder of his life, as the beloved pastor of this people. On March 4th, 1850, he was happily married to Anna Maria, the daughter of Rev. John and Jane C. Steele, of Kentucky, who proved to be to him a helpmeet indeed, and a model pastor's wife. To them was born a large family of children, all of whom have proved worthy children of a noble pair. As a pastor, Mr. Brice was greatly beloved by his congregation. His people placed implicit confidence and trust in him, for they found him to be a man without guile and without hypocrisy. He possess a clear intellect, sound judgment and rare common sense. His sermons were plain, expository and practical, and more than ordinarily interesting and instructive. Dr. R. Lathan, who was raised in Hopewell, says: "He never preached a poor sermon--never an unstudied one." His custom was, during the winter months, to explain a Psalm and preach a sermon, and during the summer months to lecture on some Book of the Bible, selected in regular order, and then after a short interval to preach a sermon. In this way he had explained the whole book of Psalms, and his lectures covered a good portion of the books of the New Testament. In his time Hopewell was literally a school house in which the Bible was taught. these faithful labors, together with regular pastoral visitation and catechizing were blessed to the edification of his congregation. In 1866 or 1867, Mr. Brice began to preach one third of his time at old Purity, two miles south of Chester, and there in 1869 he organized the present A. R. P. Church at Chester. He continued to minister to this new organization for one third of his time until October, 1875.

From the first to the last, Mr. Brice took an active interest in everything that pertained to the welfare of his denomination. He was constant in his attendance at Presbytery and Synod, and was an influential member of both these courts. He was Moderator of Synod at Sardis, N. C. in 1862, and at Hopewell, TN in 1874, and he was Treasurer of Synod's Home Mission funds from 1854 to 1878. In summing up the character of Mr. Brice, Dr. Lathan, who was in early life a member of his congregation, and for a while a student in his home, says in his history of Hopewell and its Pastors: "He was in the strictest sense of the word a model man. Nature had bestowed on him some rare gifts. His disposition was that of a high-toned Christian gentleman. In his nature there was nothing wild and fanciful. He was by every instinct of his being a matter of fact man. His passions were kept under perfect control. No man, so far as we know, ever saw him violently angry, nor did anyone ever hear him utter a hasty or rash sentence. All his convictions were reached calmly and conscientiously. Amid all the vicissitudes of life, he was, as near as mortal man can be, the same. His manners were plain but always gentlemanly.

No man was better adapted to make himself friends, and no man was better fitted to retain them when made. Nature designed him to govern others, in that he was granted power to

---

1. Fact 1; 7 Mar 1862; Buried, Troy Cemetery, Troy TN...Record Book Vol 2,

3. Fact 3; Yorkville Female College, Yorkville, SC.

Mary married Israel Putnam Moffatt on 31 Aug 1858 in Troy, TN <sup>14</sup>. (Israel Putnam Moffatt was born on 16 Oct 1837 and died on 23 Sep 1873 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.)

---

with the Legion until the Maryland campaign when he was transferred to the Sixth S. C. Regt. and became a Lt.

manifested, and he always exerted a good influence over his associates. He connected with the church while a student in college, and in Dec. 1844, when only a boy of eighteen, he began the study of Theology under his brother-in-law, Rev. L. McDonald, then pastor of Union Church in Chester Co.

The session of 1845- 1846, he spent in the A. R. Seminary at Allegheny, Pa., then presided over by Dr. John T. Pressly. On returning to the home of his father in the spring of 1846, he taught school for a time at New Hope, and then went to the Seminary at Due West, where he completed his course in the spring of 1848. He was received as a student by the First Presbytery in 1847, and was licensed in April, 1848. After supplying some of the vacancies in the First Presbytery, he was sent to Kentucky in 1848, to supply some of the vacancies in that state. In the winter of 1849-50 he received a call from Hinkston, Ky., and in Jan. 1850, he also received a call to Hopewell, Chester Co., S. C., and this latter call he accepted, and on May 31st, 1850, he was ordained and installed as pastor of Hopewell, and there spent the remainder of his life, as the beloved pastor of this people. On March 4th, 1850, he was happily married to Anna Maria, the daughter of Rev. John and Jane C. Steele, of Kentucky, who proved to be to him a helpmeet indeed, and a model pastor's wife. To them was born a large family of children, all of whom have proved worthy children of a noble pair. As a pastor, Mr. Brice was greatly beloved by his congregation. His people placed implicit confidence and trust in him, for they found him to be a man without guile and without hypocrisy. He possess a clear intellect, sound judgment and rare common sense. His sermons were plain, expository and practical, and more than ordinarily interesting and instructive. Dr. R. Lathan, who was raised in Hopewell, says: "He never preached a poor sermon--never an unstudied one." His custom was, during the winter months, to explain a Psalm and preach a sermon, and during the summer months to lecture on some Book of the Bible, selected in regular order, and then after a short interval to preach a sermon. In this way he had explained the whole book of Psalms, and his lectures covered a good portion of the books of the New Testament. In his time Hopewell was literally a school house in which the Bible was taught. these faithful labors, together with regular pastoral visitation and catechizing were blessed to the edification of his congregation. In 1866 or 1867, Mr. Brice began to preach one third of his time at old Purity, two miles south of Chester, and there in 1869 he organized the present A. R. P. Church at Chester. He continued to minister to this new organization for one third of his time until October, 1875.

From the first to the last, Mr. Brice took an active interest in everything that pertained to the welfare of his denomination. He was constant in his attendance at Presbytery and Synod, and was an influential member of both these courts. He was Moderator of Synod at Sardis, N. C. in 1862, and at Hopewell, TN in 1874, and he was Treasurer of Synod's Home Mission funds from 1854 to 1878. In summing up the character of Mr. Brice, Dr. Lathan, who was in early life a member of his congregation, and for a while a student in his home, says in his history of Hopewell and its Pastors: "He was in the strictest sense of the word a model man. Nature had bestowed on him some rare gifts. His disposition was that of a high-toned Christian gentleman. In his nature there was nothing wild and fanciful. He was by every instinct of his being a matter of fact man. His passions were kept under perfect control. No man, so far as we know, ever saw him violently angry, nor did anyone ever hear him utter a hasty or rash sentence. All his convictions were reached calmly and conscientiously. Amid all the vicissitudes of life, he was, as near as mortal man can be, the same. His manners were plain but always gentlemanly.

No man was better adapted to make himself friends, and no man was better fitted to retain them when made. Nature designed him to govern others, in that he was granted power to



govern himself."

With the close of the year 1877, the actual labors of Mr. Brice came to an end. On the last Sabbath of that year, he preached at Hopewell his last sermon. As the sun went down on the 14th of March 1878, he peacefully passed from earth saying: "For me to live is Christ and to die is gain." On the 16th of March he was buried at Hopewell amid the tears of a sorrowing family and congregation. He left surviving him his beloved wife and ten children, three sons and seven daughters.

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Fact 1; Title "Rev".

Robert married Anna Marie Steele 18 or 19 Mar 1850. (Anna Marie Steele was born on 21 May 1829 <sup>12</sup> and died on 9 Jul 1901 <sup>12</sup>.)

They had the following children:

+ 214 F i. **Jane Cunningham Steele Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Jan 1851 in Fairfield Co., SC and died on 23 Mar 1907

215 F ii. **Margaret Simonton Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1852 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1879 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

216 M iii. **Ashbel Green Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1854 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1918 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

Ashbel married Sallie Miller on 15 Dec 1883. (Sallie Miller was born in 1858 in Wilcox Co., AL and died on 11 Aug 1948 in Chester Co., SC.)

+ 217 F iv. **Joseph Amanda Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1856 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 23 Jul 1887

218 F v. **Leila Mary Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born on 9 Dec 1857 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 27 Dec 1906 in Due West, Abbeville Co., S. C.

219 F vi. **Martha Frances Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1859 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1909.

Martha married Edward Brice McCaw on 12 Jan 1881. (Edward Brice McCaw was born in Chester Co., SC.)

+ 220 M vii. **John Steele Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1861

+ 221 F viii. **Anna Maria Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born on 31 Jan 1864 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 18 Sep 1948 in York Co., SC

222 M ix. **Robert Hemphill Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1866 and died in 1899.

223 F x. **Louisa Julia Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1868.

Louisa married John Patterson Knox on 20 Nov 1890 in Due West, SC. (John Patterson Knox was born on 19 Oct 1860 in Davidson College, NC.)

**111. Christopher Simonton Brice**<sup>1,9</sup> was born on 25 Apr 1828 in Fairfield County, SC and died in 1900.

Research: Various birth dates exist for Christopher Simonton Brice, including ones in 1823, 1826, and 1828. The date 1828 seems most plausible based on the dates of his siblings, and is the one that appears in the records of Christopher Simonton's great granddaughter, Leslie Morris Gilbert Christy. It is also the most frequently appearing date in the records I have.

Christopher married Margaret Missouri Gooch, daughter of Henry Gooch and Martha Truesdale, on 4 Dec 1855<sup>15</sup>. (Margaret Missouri Gooch was born in 1836<sup>15</sup> and died in 1893<sup>15</sup>.)

They had the following children:

+ 224 F i. **Ella Martha Brice**<sup>1,15</sup> was born on 30 Oct 1856

**112. Walter Brice M.D.**<sup>1,9</sup> was born on 7 Feb 1830 in Fairfield County, South Carolina and died on 9 Nov 1895 in Troy, Obion County, Tennessee<sup>16</sup>.

Walter Brice was MD in Obion County, TN, owned the newspaper and had a practice in Troy. He was married to Jane (Janie) Bonner Moffat.

Walter married Mary E. Anderson on 7 Feb 1854.

Walter also married Jane Bonner Moffatt. (Jane Bonner Moffatt was born in 1840 in South Carolina and died in 1902 in Troy, Obion County, Tennessee<sup>16</sup>.)

Listed in the household of Dr. Brice in the 1870 Census are G.W. Polk (26), black, farm laborer and Lucinda Brice (17), black, cook. GW lists Louisiana as place of birth, Lucinda lists South Carolina.

They had the following children:

225 M i. **Robert Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1861.

226 F ii. **Mattie Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1866. Another name for Mattie was Martha.,

227 F iii. **Minnie Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1868. Another name for Minnie was A., Mary.

+ 228 F iv. **Margaret Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Feb 1871 in Troy, Obion Co., TN and died on 12 Mar 1903 in Troy, Obion Co., TN

229 F v. **Augusta Connie Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1874.

+ 230 F vi. **Bertha E. Brice**<sup>1,24</sup> was born on 1 Apr 1877 in Obion County, TN<sup>25</sup> and died on 17 Mar 1961 in Obion County, TN<sup>25</sup>

231 M vii. **James Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1880.

232 F viii. **Amanda Enloe Brice**<sup>1,26</sup> was born on 3 Oct 1884 in Troy, Obion Co., TN and died on 12 Jun 1885 in Troy, Obion Co., TN<sup>14</sup>.

"Died June 12, 1885, amanda enloe Brice, infant daughter of Dr. Walter and Mrs. Jennie B. Brice."

**113. Charles Strong Brice**<sup>1,9</sup> was born on 19 Oct 1831 and died in 1878.

lawyer in Chester, SC

Charles married Fannie Hinton.

They had the following children:

233 M i. **Charles Strong Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Charles married Kate Gaston.

234 F ii. **Fannie Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

235 F iii. **Nellie Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

**114. Martha Brice**<sup>1,9,15</sup> was born on 25 Aug 1833 in Fairfield County, SC and died in 1922 in Tuscaloosa, Alabama.

Martha married Joseph Frances Lee on 23 Dec 1853 in Due West, SC.

They had the following children:

+ 236 F i. **Mary (Macie) Brice Lee**<sup>1</sup> was born on 13 Feb 1857 in Due West, SC and died on 22 Mar 1918 in Augusta, Kentucky

237 M ii. **Charles Francis Lee**<sup>1</sup> was born on 15 May 1861 in Due West, SC and died on 2 Jan 1897 in Abbeville, South Carolina.

238 F iii. **Amanda Brice Lee**<sup>1</sup> was born on 15 Apr 1863 in Due West, SC and died on 18 Jul 1908 in Due West, SC.

239 M iv. **Robert Augustus Lee**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Feb 1868 in Due West, SC and died on 15 Jul 1896 in Brevard, North Carolina.

+ 240 F v. **Margaret Susan Lee**<sup>1</sup> was born on 1 Jun 1869 in Due West, SC and died on 9 Nov 1903 in Ora, SC

241 F vi. **Ella Jane Lee**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Jul 1877 in Due West, SC.

Ella married Charles Morgan Boyd on 3 Nov 1904 in Due West, SC. (Charles Morgan Boyd was born on 25 Apr 1875 in Cayce, Mississippi.)

**115. Sarah Amanda Brice**<sup>1,9</sup> was born on 15 Sep 1835 in Fairfield County, South Carolina and died on 7 Nov 1894 in Troy, Obion County, Tennessee<sup>17</sup>.

Sarah married Abraham Bodee Enloe on 9 Jan 1872 in Troy, Obion County, Tennessee. (Abraham Bodee Enloe was born on 6 Apr 1827 in Troy, Obion County, Tennessee and died on 18 Mar 1888 in Troy, Obion County, Tennessee<sup>17</sup>.)

In 1853, AB Enloe was admitted to the bar. (p.825, Goodspeed) He was a representative to the Lower house of the Tennessee General Assembly in 1876.

On page 5 of "I Had a Real Good Time" by James Moffatt Brice, a nephew of AB Enloe's wife, Amanda, we find the following description:

"Major Enloe was a mighty man, a great lawyer; tall, strong, robust, gifted with power and strength of character expressed in every line of his fine, strong, Roman face. "But," speaking of Naaman the Bible historian said, "he was a leper." So we have to say of Major Enloe, but he was a hard drinker; but the world was full of hard drinkers then, this being nearly half a century before the passage of the 18th Amendment."

Later, on p. 43, he goes on "there was A. B. Enloe and his wife, Amanda, who was father's sister. Mr. Enloe was an able lawyer; a grim, stern, forbidding man who looked not unlike the pictures of the old romans. People generally, even the lawyers, had a healthful awe of Mr. Enloe. There were three children: Chester, Walter, and Mayme. Walter turned a disreputable vagabond and a ne'er-do-well."

They had the following children:

242 M i. **Walter Enloe**<sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Dec 1860 in Troy, Obion Co., TN and died on 7 Mar 1862 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Fact 1; 7 Mar 1862; Buried, Troy Cemetery, Troy TN...Record Book Vol 2,

P 141. <sup>17</sup>

243 M ii. **Chester Enloe**<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Jun 1863.

244 M iii. **Robert Chester Enloe**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1873 in Troy, Obion Co., TN <sup>27</sup>, died in 1941 in Port Arthur, Texas and was buried in 1941 in Lone Oak Cemetery, Marshall Co., TN.

Obituary

ENLOE

Mr. Robert Chester Enloe, 68, died at his home Monday in Port Arthur, Texas following an illness of several weeks.

The remains were brought to Lewisburg by train and a short prayer service was conducted at Lone Oak Cemetery Wednesday morning by Rev. Joe Ed Hollis, pastor of the First Presbyterian Church. Burial was in Lone Oak Cemetery.

Mr. Enloe was born and reared at Troy, Tennessee, and married a former Lewisburg girl, Miss Lena Buchanan, who survives. They have been making their home in Texas for several years.

Besides his wife he is survived by a sister, Mrs. H. U. Wakefield of Cornersville.

Pallbearers were: C. C. Wallace, Jim McCord, Earl Armstrong, Joe Moss, Sr., Dan McCrary and David Wakefield. ....the Marshall Co. Gazette.

Robert married Lena Buchanan. (Lena Buchanan was born in Lewisburg, Marshall Co., TN.)

+ 245 F iv. **Mary Frances Enloe**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Jul 1877 in Troy, Obion County, Tennessee and died in 1963 in Shelbyville, Bedford Co., Tennessee

**116. Mary Elizabeth Brice**<sup>1,9,18</sup> was born on 18 May 1838 in Fairfield Co., South Carolina and died on 12 Jul 1905 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.

**Noted events in her life were:**

1. Fact 1; AR Presbyterian.
2. Fact 2; Private School.
3. Fact 3; Yorkville Female College, Yorkville, SC.

Mary married Israel Putnam Moffatt on 31 Aug 1858 in Troy, TN <sup>14</sup>. (Israel Putnam Moffatt was born on 16 Oct 1837 and died on 23 Sep 1873 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.)

Listed in the household of IP Moffatt in the 1870 Census is H. Moffatt, age 16, black, nurse.

Israel P. Moffatt is listed in the same census as a dry goods merchant. He was also listed as a soldier in the 27th Tennessee Infantry, Co. B mustered from Troy on September 10, 1861. He is listed with the rank of Third Lieutenant.

"Married on the 31st of August by Rev. J. Boyce, D. D., I. P. Moffatt of Troy, Tenn. and Miss Mary F. Brice of Fairfield district, S. C. "

They had the following children:

246 M i. **Edmond B Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born on 24 Jun 1859 in Troy, Obion Co., TN and died on 12 Feb 1872 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.

+ 247 M ii. **James Robert Moffatt**<sup>1,18</sup> was born in 1861 and died in 1951 in Troy, Obion Co., TN

+ 248 F iii. **Maud Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Jan 1865 and died on 3 Oct 1899

249 M iv. **Walter Lowry Moffatt**<sup>1,18</sup> was born on 6 Oct 1867 in Troy, Obion Co., TN and died on 19 Nov 1867 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.

250 F v. **Jane Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1869. Another name for Jane was ?,.

+ 251 M vi. **Pressly Weed Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1869 and died in 1940

**117. Thomas Scott Brice**<sup>1,19</sup> was born on 16 Sep 1840 in Avon, Fairfield County, SC<sup>12</sup>, died on 5 Mar 1913 in Shelby, NC<sup>12</sup> and was buried in New Hope A.R.P. Cemetery, Fairfield County, SC.

Thomas Scott was baptized by the Rev. James Boyce. He was a member of the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church (ARP) and was an Elder.

Thomas attended Erskine College in Due West, SC after education in private schools. He graduated in 1860 with first honors.

He then served his country for four years in the Civil War. He was wounded at Fort Harrison and at Seven Pines. He was a 2nd Corporal and a Flag Bearer.

Although his main occupation was as a planter, Thomas Scott Brice also had a vibrant political career. He was a member of the South Carolina State Legislature for many years in both the House and Senate. He was also a Major on the staff of Gov. Wade Hampton.

Thomas married Frances Eliza Adams, daughter of Rev. James McEwen Hall Adams and Eliza Agatha Burton, on 2 May 1871 in Red River, TX<sup>12</sup>. (Frances Eliza Adams was born on 17 Jan 1847 in Yorkville, SC, died on 7 Sep 1918 in Shelby, NC and was buried in New Hope A.R.P. Cemetery, Fairfield County, SC.)

Frances Eliza Adams was raised in the Southern Presbyterian Church and then converted to the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church after her marriage.

She was named for her mother and her maternal aunt, Frances Burton Hoke.

She and her family moved several times - she resided in Yorkville, SC; Lineslinton, NC; Texas; Avon, Fairfield County, SC; and finally, Shelby, NC.

Thomas Scott and Frances Eliza Adams were married at her mother's home in Red River, Tx. Rev. J.B. Cotton, a missionary to the Choctaws and the head of Spencer Academy, presided over the wedding.

They had the following children:

+ 252 M i. Thomas Leslie Brice<sup>1,29</sup> was born on 25 Apr 1888 in Avon, Fairfield County, SC, was christened on 6 Oct 1888, died on 21 May 1951 in Atlanta, GA and was buried in New Hope A.R.P. Cemetery, Fairfield County, SC

+ 253 F ii. Eliza Burton Brice<sup>1,29</sup> was born on 19 Jan 1873 <sup>12</sup>

+ 254 F iii. Mary Adams Brice<sup>1,29</sup> was born on 13 Jul 1874 and died on 14 Jul 1941

255 M iv. James Adams Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1877 and died in 1880.

James married W. F. Mitchell.

256 M v. Robert Hemphill Brice<sup>1,29</sup> was born in 1875 and died 1877, infant.

257 M vi. James McEwen Adams Brice<sup>29</sup>, died as an infant.

120. Samuel George Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1849 in Fairfield County, SC, died on 27 Dec 1937 in Shelby, NC and was buried in New Hope Cemetery.

From: The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte, NC, 1944:

"My father, Samuel George Brice, was born August 20, 1849, and was always called Sam. He was married to Alice Crayton Miller of Shelby, NC on Dec. 6, 1876 and they lived to celebrate their 60th anniversary.

Shortly after their marriage, they moved to Shelby and my father established a mercantile business at Waco, in Cleveland County. The business was quite prosperous for awhile and they had horses and carriages - but in the Panic of 1893, practically everything my father had was wiped out, although they did manage to save the home.

When they first went to Sheby, they bhougtht a lot from Rev. Thomas dixen, and built a house which is still one of the handsome homes on Washington St. Thomas Dixon, Jr., as a young boy, helped to haul brick for the house and he afterward became the famous author.

My father bought cotton for various cotton exporters, and after the business failure in the depression in 1893, it could never be said that our family was prosperous, in fact there were times when my father was hard put to it to make both ends meet.

He had been rejected for life insurance while still in his forties, and it is quite probable that his long life is to be attributed to the fact that he retired to the quietude of his SC plantation about 1900. While not a financial success, as the world reckons success, my father was truly one of nature's noblemen. No finer tribute was paid to any man, in my opinion, than to say that he was a Southern gentleman, and my father was all that the term implies - a regular Chesterfield in his manner and bearing.

It was said that he looked like Robert E. Lee, and, when a traveling museum visited Charlotte recently, there was indeed a striking resemblance between my father and the wax figure of General Lee.

In politics, my father was conservative and although as a young man he had been a member of the Red Shirts who drove the Carpetbaggers out of South Carolina in 1876, with the election of General Wade Hampton, the democratic party under William Jennings Bryan became too radical for him.

Like so many southerners, born long since 1876, he would vigorously deny that he was not a Democrat, ignoring the facts of history which show beyond a shadow of a doubt that the Democratic party must continue to be liberal rather than conservative if it hopes for victory at the polls.

The Civil War came to a close just in time to prevent my father going. He was almost 18 years old when Sherman's raiders came through and I have heard him tell of the incident when a Yankee Sgt. tried to get the the boy to promise not to use his shot gun to shoot Yankees. When the boy refused, the Sgt. beat the gun over a grindstone and broke the gun stock all to pieces, but fortunately, there was a good gunsmith in the neighborhood and he restored the gun to good condition.

My father enjoyed telling tales of that very eventful period in history and I wish now that I had written some of them as he told them. He left us Dec. 27, 1937, and, with his passing, the three surviving children lost a father of whom they have every right to be proud.

Samuel married Alice Crayton Miller on 6 Dec 1876. (Alice Crayton Miller was born on 21 Jan 1856 and died on 5 Oct 1943.)

From: The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte, NC, 1944:

"My mother's family had its origin in Switzerland and Holland, coming late North Carolina by way of Pennsylvania, and we will begin this narrative with John Miller, born in 1754, married to Susan Twitty, a heroine of the Rev. War, who was born in 1763. Their children were Mary, Susan, William, Elizabeth, David, and the one who was to become my grandfather, who died in 1897.

Like my paternal grandparents, they had a large family and lost three sons in the Civil War.

My mother, Alice Crayton Miller, was their youngest daughter, born Jan. 23, 1856.



Another similarity between the Brice and the Miller families is that my mother's father was also a doctor, practicing in Cleveland Co., and Dr. Miller also owned large plantations and numerous slaves. He was referred to as Dr. William J. T. Miller and was prominent in the State of North Carolina as well as in his immediate section.

In describing my mother there will be none of that maudlin sentimentality so often used, for I am sure she would not want it that way. The English language is replete with adjectives and more of them can be used in describing my mother than any other woman I have ever known.

She was lively, vivacious, sprightly, animated, high-spirited, airy and with it all, she had a keen mind and a good business judgment. Here was a very unusual personality. She was full of life, enjoyed the society of friends, and was always ready to go almost anywhere at any time.

In her last years she was subject to attacks without much warning and at these times she would remain unconscious for as long as 48 hours and semi-conscious for still longer periods. Our problem during these trying years was to get our mother to understand that she should not attempt to go visiting, shopping, or to church. We would take her on automobile rides and, strangely, as it seemed to us, she preferred being taken downtown, where there were lots of people, to going out into the peaceful countryside. We always felt one of these attacks would take her away, but she had an unusually strong constitution which, together with a strong will to live, would carry her through and she would become, in a remarkably short time, the same vibrant personality as before her illness.

One of these attacks did prove too much for her waning strength and her proud spirit passed into another world Oct. 5, 1943, to join the life partner which whom she had spent 60 years of wedded bliss.

They had the following children:

+ 258 M i. Walter Miller Brice<sup>1</sup>

259 F ii. **Bessie Wade Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 13 Dec 1887 in Shelby, NC, died on 8 Apr 1968 in Atlanta, GA and was buried in New Hope A.R.P. Cemetery, Fairfield County, SC. The cause of death was Ulcer.

Bessie married Thomas Leslie Brice, son of Thomas Scott Brice and Frances Eliza Adams, on 24 Dec 1913 in Atlanta, GA. (Thomas Leslie Brice was born on 25 Apr 1888 in Avon, Fairfield County, SC, christened on 6 Oct 1888, died on 21 May 1951 in Atlanta, GA and was buried in New Hope A.R.P. Cemetery, Fairfield County, SC.) The cause of death was Heart Attack.

260 M iii. **John Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

+ 261 M iv. George Wilson Brice<sup>1</sup>

262 F v. **Mabel Claire Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Mar 1883 and died on 15 Nov 1924.

Mabel married John F. T. Clement.

263 M vi. **Eugene Harold Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Aug 1883 and died on 13 Feb 1916 in Buried At Sea.

From: The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte, NC, 1944:

The youngest child of our family, Eugene Harold, graduated from Southern Medical College in Atlanta, and served in internship in the hospital of the City of New York.

It was customary in New York to take a sea voyage before settling down to the practice of medicine. Eugene sailed as surgeon of a Booth Line Steamship which went far up the Amazon River. Although the Booth Line had not experienced a case of Yellow Fever on one of their boats for years, it was Eugene's fate to contract yellow fever on the return voyage. He died at sea and was buried at sea off Barbadoes in the West Indies.

I went to New York when the ship came in, talked with the ship's officers, who were almost as grief-stricken as I was, and I carried Eugene's effects back to Atlanta.

It was a great tragedy in my life, as Eugene and I were devoted to each other and I still look back upon it with a great question in my mind as to why one so young and so promising should be cut down just as life was unfolding before him.

**121. Robert Wade Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 10 Jun 1836 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 22 Oct 1882.

From: The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte NC, 1944:

Robert Wade Brice was born June 10, 1836. He was called Wade and bore such a striking resemblance to General Wade Hampton that I always thought his name was Wade Hampton Brice.

He was twice married - his first wife, Margaret Bell, lived only a short time after the marriage which was Dec. 2, 1858. While serving as a soldier in the Civil War, he was married Feb. 26, 1863, to Martha Matilda Watson, known to me as Aunt Tilly.

Uncle Wade was wounded in the leg in the Battle of Seven Pines which made it necessary that he resign his commission of Lt. He re-enlisted in the fall of 1864 and served with the Second Cavalry until the end of the war.

Robert married Margaret Bell on 2 Dec 1858.

Robert also married Martha Matilda Watson on 26 Feb 1863.

They had the following children:

- 264 M i. **Walter Scott Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Jan 1864 and died on 22 Oct 1882.
- + 265 F ii. **Ida Marshall Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Mar 1866 and died in 1896
- + 266 M iii. **Richardson Walker Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1868
- + 267 M iv. **James Lundsford Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Oct 1871 in Wedgefield, SC
- + 268 M v. **Robert Wade Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 15 Jul 1874 and died on 1 Mar 1910
- + 269 M vi. **Michael Moore Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 24 Apr 1877
- 270 M vii. **Wilson Mcdonald Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 1 Nov 1881.

Wilson married Fletcher Olds Rosser on 23 Sep 1914.

**122. Thomas William Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 22 Nov 1841 in Fairfield County, SC and died in 1908 in Fairfield County, SC.

From: The History of the Brice Family by George Wilson Brice, Charlotte NC, 1944:

Thomas William Brice was born Nov. 22, 1841. He fought through the Civil War and lost his right eye on Nov. 15, 1863, while fighting in East Tennessee.

He was married on Feb. 22, 1866 to Nancy Eugenia Boyce. "The Major," as he was called, achieved the highest rank in the Confederate Army and also became the wealthiest member of the family.

At the outbreak of the war he was attending school at Erskine College, but enlisted at Columbia in Hampton's Legion. He participated in the first battle of Manassas and fought with the Legion until the Maryland campaign when he was transferred to the Sixth S. C. Regt. and became a Lt.

The wound which he suffered, not only caused the loss of one eye but endangered his life and he finally reached home on Christmas Day, remaining at home until Aug. 13, 1864, when he rejoined his regiment at Petersburg, VA.

My Uncle Tom was very much given to teaching children and I remember him very well, also his lovely wife, Aunt Nanny, who bore him eight fine sons, only three of whom are now living; also, one of my favorite cousins, Nanny Brice harden, now living in Chester, SC.

Uncle Tom lived several years after he lost his devoted wife, and I shall never forget the statement attributed to him as he looked down on the casket containing the body of his wife: "She was beautiful to me in life and she is beautiful to me in death."

Thomas married Nancy Eugenia Boyce.

They had the following children:

- + 271 M i. John Moore Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1867 and died in 1907
- + 272 M ii. Thomas William Brice Jr.<sup>1</sup> was born in 1872 and died in 1956
- + 273 M iii. Samuel McDonald Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1876
- + 274 M iv. Laurie Michael Brice<sup>1</sup>
- + 275 F v. Nancy Boyce Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1880
- 276 M vi. Joseph B. Brice<sup>1</sup>.
- 277 M vii. James Brice<sup>1</sup>.

128. Samuel Robert Simonton<sup>1</sup> was born in 1847 and died in 1889.

Samuel married Sarah Elizabeth Harris. (Sarah Elizabeth Harris was born in 1854.)

They had the following children:

- 278 F i. Emma Simonton<sup>1</sup>.

Emma married W. S. Dilling.

129. Margaret Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Dec 1831 and died in 1868.

Margaret married David Pressley Robinson on 24 May 1849. (David Pressley Robinson was born in 1819 in Long Cane, S. C. and died in Nov 1902.)

Born in Long Cane, Abbeville Co., S. C., 1819, a graduate of Erskine College, 1843, of her divinity department two years later, and a licentiate of the Second Presbytery, Mar. 29th, 1845. Declining a call in 1848 from Bethel and Ebenezer, Ga., he was ordained and installed pastor of Tirzah, Union co., N. C., and Shiloh, Lancaster Co., S. C. Nov. 3rd, 1848. Margaret, daughter of Capt. Wm. Bonner, of Wilcox Co., Ala., linked her life to this gifted licentiate. A bride of three months, this beautiful but fragile flower wilted Aug. 4, 1846. With amiable temper and gentle manners, she won favor and admiration.

His second marriage, May 24, 1849, was to Miss Margaret, daughter of Robt. Brice, Esq., of Fairfield Co., S. C. She was a good woman, a devoted mother and wife. Two of her sons, Gardiner springs and Lawrence Henry, became ministers. She died Jan. 31, 1868.

In the fall of 1867 he made complaint of the conduct of two elders in Shiloh, and later that congregation desiring the relation dissolved, a commission was appointed "to adjudicate the difficulties there existing." This committee recommended the dissolution of the pastoral

relation, which was done Sept. 23, 1868, the congregation being required to pay balance of salary. These arrearages and declaring the pulpit vacant led to strained relations between him and some members of his Presbytery.

"Partiality, tyranny and usurpation" being his complaint against the Presbytery, this court began a formal process at Ebenezer, N. C. July 16, 1873. when every thing was ready for trial, Rev. Robinson requested and Presbytery agreed to submit this whole matter to a Board of arbitrators, two of whom should be selected by himself, two by the prosecuting Court, the four to select a fifth, all of them to be members of the A. R. P. church outside the Presbytery, and their decision final. This Arbitration board met at New Hope Church, Fairfield Co., S. C. Dec. 3rd, 1873, and unanimously sustained the charge of the First Presbytery, "making due allowance for peculiar circumstances and temperament of Mr. Robinson, some palliation of the offence should be allowed." D. G. Phillips, D. F. Haddon, H. T. Sloan, Joseph Caldwell, J. L. Miller.

Making exception to the construction of the Board, which the Presbytery refused to entertain, and in April, 1874, giving verbal notice of his withdrawal, this judicatory erased his name Sept. 8, 1874.

He was in his best days a fine preacher, a clear, trenchant and logical writer, a man of the most remarkable nerve and coolness. A bright future was largely clouded, a prospective usefulness partly hindered, pure Christian joy largely interrupted because out of tune "in submission to the spirit of meekness, to the admonitions of the brethren of this Presbytery."

He joined the Southern Presbyterian Church and for a number of years carried through all our courts the same unhappy litigation.

After a stormy life, he left evidence that he entered peacefully the haven of rest, Nov. 1902.

They had the following children:

279 M i. **William Brice Robinson**<sup>1</sup> was born in Mar 1850.

280 M ii. **Gardner Springs Robinson**<sup>1</sup> was born in Mar 1852.

281 F iii. **Mary Robinson**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1854.

282 M iv. **Lawrence Henry Robinson**<sup>1</sup> was born in Oct 1857.

283 F v. **Margaret Frances Robinson**<sup>1</sup> was born in Feb 1864.

284 M vi. **J. Lee Robinson**<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Jul 1867.

130. Calvin Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 5 Oct 1832 and died in 1905.

Calvin married Nancy Ellen Wallace on 13 Nov 1866.

They had the following children:

285 M i. **William Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

286 M ii. **J. M. Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

287 F iii. **Ruth Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

Ruth married E. M. Kennedy. (E. M. Kennedy was born in Blackstock.)

288 M iv. **Albert W. Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

They live in the old home near Woodward, SC

Albert married Tat Nicholson.

289 M v. **A. Homer Brice** <sup>1</sup>, died in Mar 1956.

graduate of erskine in 1891, servced in the State Legislature, had a number of records of the Brice family, never married

290 F vi. **Evelyn** <sup>1</sup>.

Evelyn married Thomas William Brice Jr., son of Thomas William Brice and Nancy Eugenia Boyce. (Thomas William Brice Jr. was born in 1872 and died in 1956.)

+ 291 M vii. **Robert George Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1869 and died in 1900

**134. James A. Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born on 22 Nov 1839 and died in 1909.

James married Margaret Josephine McDonald, daughter of Rev. S. Laughlin McDonald and Margaret Strong Brice, on 20 Dec 1860. (Margaret Josephine McDonald was born on 27 Apr 1841 and died on 5 Jun 1874.)

They had the following children:

292 M i. **Paul Mcdonald Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1861 and died in 1907.

Newspaper writer and editor

+ 293 M ii. **William Oscar Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1866 and died in 1909

+ 294 M iii. **Robert Edwin Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1868 and died in 1916

+ 295 M iv. **John Clifford Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1872 and died in 1915

James also married Jane Isabel Kennedy on 4 Jan 1877.

They had the following children:

+ 296 M i. Pressley Kennedy Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 19 Feb 1878

297 M ii. **Moffatt Grier Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Feb 1880 and died on 10 Dec 1899.

298 F iii. **Mary Lavinia Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Apr 1882.

299 M iv. **James Alexancer Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 1 Nov 1884 and died on 9 Mar 1920.

James married Sara Oakley in 1917.

+ 300 M v. Charles Simonton Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Jul 1887

+ 301 M vi. John Clifford Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Jan 1889

302 M vii. **John Payson Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 22 Sep 1889 and died in 1891..

303 M viii. **Luther Kennedy Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Mar 1892 and died in Spartanburg, S. C.

Lawyer in Spartanburg, SC

304 F ix. **Julia Frances Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Apr 1895.

135. Martha Simonton Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Nov 1841 and died in 1878.

Martha married Thomas Barkley Madden on 19 Jan 1868.

They had the following children:

305 F i. **Mary J. Madden**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Apr 1870 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 27 Apr 1910.

Mary married John E. Matthews.

306 M ii. **William Campbell Madden**<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 May 1872.

307 M iii. **Thomas Barkley Madden**<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Sep 1874.

308 M iv. **Robert Brice Madden**<sup>1</sup> was born on 24 Oct 1877 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 12 Sep 1878 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

**137. William W. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Mar 1846 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

William married Hattie E. Vinson on 5 Sep 1867.

They had the following children:

309 F i. **Mary E. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 9 Oct 1869.

Mary married Josiah Henry Moffatt on 5 Oct 1887 in White Oak, Fairfield County, SC.  
(Josiah Henry Moffatt was born on 1 Apr 1867.)

**138. Sallie Agnes Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Jun 1848.

Sallie married J. M. Galloway on 18 Dec 1872. (J. M. Galloway was born in 1847 and died in 1917.)

They had the following children:

310 M i. **William B. Galloway**<sup>1</sup> was born on 24 Oct 1873 and died on 11 Jun 1903.

311 M ii. **Louis C. Galloway**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Sep 1875 and died in 1940.

312 M iii. **Robert S. Galloway**<sup>1</sup> was born on 10 Oct 1880.

313 F iv. **Mary E. Galloway**<sup>1</sup> was born on 1 Feb 1883.

314 M v. **John C. Galloway**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Sep 1884.

315 F vi. **Irma L. Galloway**<sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Oct 1890.

**143. W. Robert Brice**<sup>1,14</sup> was born in 1846 in South Carolina and died on 15 Aug 1886 in Dallas County, Alabama.

"Died in Dallas county, Ala., August 15th, 1886, Mr. W. R. Brice in the 41st year of his age...son of the late Samuel Brice, having been reared in the New Hope congregation, S. C....(served) in the famous 6th South Carolina volunteers, and in the battle around Richmond was severely wounded. In 1868 removed to Alabama (and joined) Prosperity church. In (p.132) 1877 he was elected ruling elder...leaves a wife and eight children."

W. married Elizabeth Evalina Brice, daughter of William Brice and Martha Eleanor Strong.  
(Elizabeth Evalina Brice was born in 1849 and died in 1888.)

They had the following children:



316 M i. **James W. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1866 and died in 1879.

317 M ii. **Samuel Agnew Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1868.

+ 318 M iii. **Boyce Lowry Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1869

319 F iv. **Ella Lee Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1871.

Ella married W. A. Fort.

320 M v. **Walter Donald Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1873.

321 F vi. **Madge Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1877.

322 M vii. **Robert Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1879 and died in 1880.

323 M viii. **Augustus Luther Brice**<sup>1,14</sup> was born in 1884 and died on 26 Sep 1886 in Dallas County, Alabama.

"Died in Dallas county, Ala, September 26th, 1886, Augustus Luther, youngest child of the late Robert Brice, aged 15 months."

**153. James Henry Brice**<sup>1,20</sup> was born in 1834 and died in 1906.

Served Civil War, Confederate Army, Cc. F., 12th S. C. V.

James married Mary Emerline Douglas. (Mary Emerline Douglas was born on 26 Oct 1839 and died on 10 Dec 1920 in South Carolina.)

They had the following children:

+ 324 M i. **Eugene Douglas Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1868 in Fairfield Co., SC and died in 1931

+ 325 M ii. **Robert Henry Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1870 in Fairfield Co., SC and died in 1946

326 F iii. **Jennette Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1873.

+ 327 F iv. **Mattie Belle Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1875 in Fairfield Co., SC

328 F v. **Lois Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1880.

**156. Mary Garner Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1840 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in Apr 1872 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

Mary married Thomas E. Roddey on 6 Feb 1861.

They had the following children:

+ 329 F i. Nettie Brice Roddey<sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Jan 1862

Mary also married J. N. Steele on 6 Apr 1871.

They had the following children:

330 F i. Leila Steele<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Mar 1872.

157. W. Watt Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1842 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1918.

W. married Carrie Caldwell on 22 Dec 1870.

They had the following children:

331 F i. Mary Kathleen Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Nov 1874 and died on 8 Nov 1876.

+ 332 F ii. Helen Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 23 Jun 1879

333 M iii. Robert Baxter Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Sep 1883 and died in 1884.

+ 334 F iv. Katherine Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 22 Dec 1884

335 M v. Frederick Neville Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Sep 1888 and died on 5 Jul 1889.

158. Margaret Jane Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1843 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1911.

Margaret married James M. Blaine.

They had the following children:

336 F i. Ella Blaine<sup>1</sup>.

Ella married Samuel Boyd Clowney, son of John Spratt Clowney and Alice Jane Brice.

337 F ii. Carrie Blaine<sup>1</sup>.

338 F iii. Lula Blaine<sup>1</sup>.

Lula married W. L. Hicklin.

339 F iv. **Margaret Blaine**<sup>1</sup>.

Margaret married F. M. Bell.

340 F v. **Janie Blaine**<sup>1</sup>.

Janie married W. C. Hamiter.

341 F vi. **Nannie Blaine**<sup>1</sup>.

Nannie married . J. Faris S.

+ 342 M vii. **John Melville Blaine**<sup>1</sup>

343 M viii. **Walter Blaine**<sup>1</sup>.

Walter married Mary Augusta McFadden.

**164. Garner Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Garner married Margaret Clowney.

They had the following children:

344 M i. **Robert Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

**165. Alice Jane Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1861 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1926 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

Alice married John Spratt Clowney in Dec 1877 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

They had the following children:

+ 345 M i. **Samuel Boyd Clowney**<sup>1</sup>

+ 346 M ii. **William Meador Clowney**<sup>1</sup>

347 M iii. **James Brice Clowney**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1878 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died in 1936 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

+ 348 F iv. **Margaret Jennette Clowney**<sup>1</sup> was born on 2 Nov 1883 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

+ 349 F v. **Susie Clowney**<sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Feb 1885 in Fairfield Co., SC

+ 350 F vi. **Eunice Marie Clowney**<sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Apr 1887 in Fairfield Co., SC

+ 351 F vii. Julia Adelia Clowney<sup>1</sup> was born in Oct 1889

+ 352 F viii. Alice Irene Clowney<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Dec 1895 in Fairfield Co., SC

+ 353 M ix. John Spratt Clowney<sup>1</sup> was born in 1897 in Fairfield Co., SC and died in 1936

**167. Mary Letitia Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1851.

Mary married J. B. Parr.

They had the following children:

354 M i. **James Brice Parr**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1875.

355 F ii. **Samaria Letitia Parr**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1877.

356 F iii. **Roberta Estelle Parr**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1880.

357 F iv. **Eunice Parr**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1883.

358 M v. **Calvin Strong Parr**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1885.

359 F vi. **Martha Eleanor Parr**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1887.

360 M vii. **Boyce Parr**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1892.

**168. Kittie Malvina Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1854.

Kittie married M. B. Reid.

They had the following children:

361 M i. **Chalmer Reid**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1878.

362 M ii. **Hays Reid**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1881.

**171. Christopher Strong Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1864.

Christopher married Lilla Russell.

They had the following children:

363 F i. **Mary Eleanor Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1894.

**177. Charles Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 10 Feb 1829.

177. Charles Douglas.

They had the following children:

364 F i. **Nancy J. Douglas**<sup>1</sup>.

Nancy married Husband McCrorey.

**180. Christopher Strong Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Jul 1860 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 30 Mar 1910 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

Christopher married Mattie J. Bell on 10 Sep 1884 in Fairfield Co. S.C.<sup>14</sup>. (Mattie J. Bell was born in Mecklenburg Co., N. C. and died on 13 Sep 1913 in Fairfield Co. S.C..)

"---at the house of Mr. C. E. Bell in Mecklenburg Co., N. C. on Wednesday, the 10th of September, 1884, by Rev. J. Boyce, D. D., assisted by Rev. G. R. White, Mr Christopher Brice of New Hope, Fairfield County, S. C. and Miss Mattie J. Bell of Mecklenburg County, N. C."

They had the following children:

365 M i. **Mark Livingston Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 13 Jul 1885.

+ 366 F ii. **Agnes Caroline Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 5 Aug 1887

367 M iii. **Charles Bell Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1889.

Charles married Elizabeth Williams in Jun 1920.

368 M iv. **Isabelle Witherspoon Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in Jul 1891.

369 F v. **Mary Chalmer Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1894.

Mary married Charlie Stevenson.

370 F vi. **Marion Q. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1896.

371 M vii. **John Christopher Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1901.

**181. Johnnie Caroline Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Oct 1863 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 15 Jan 1893.

Johnnie married John Thomas Chalmers on 26 Oct 1892. (John Thomas Chalmers was born on 6 Jun 1860 in Mecklenburg Co., NC and died on 6 Mar 1902 in Mecklenburg Co., NC.)

They had the following children:

372 F i. **Eva Chalmers**<sup>1</sup> was born in Nov 1883.

373 F ii. **Mary Agnes Chalmers**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Feb 1885.

374 M iii. **Palmer Chalmers**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Nov 1886.

375 M iv. **Charles Brice Chalmers**<sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Aug 1888.

376 M v. **John T. Chalmers**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Jan 1890.

John married Marion Rebecca Mitchell WFT Est 1880-1918<sup>12</sup>. (Marion Rebecca Mitchell was born WFT Est 1845-1884<sup>12</sup> and died WFT Est 1880-1965<sup>12</sup>.)

377 M vi. **James Cuyler Chalmers**<sup>1</sup> was born on 2 Feb 1892.

**182. Robert Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

Solicitor, M.A.T.C.D.

Robert married Lizzie Porter.

They had the following children:

378 M i. **Robert Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

379 M ii. **Colin Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

380 F iii. **Mary Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

Mary married F.D.E. Montmoney.

381 F iv. **Laura Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

Laura married Canon Empson.

382 F v. **Isobel Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

Isobel married Charles Walsh.

**183. Fredrick Malcolmson<sup>1</sup>** was born in Kilcuney.

Fredrick married Sarah Deacon.

They had the following children:

383 M i. **Arthur Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

384 M ii. **Robert Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

385 M iii. **Fred Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

386 M iv. **John Finley Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

387 M v. **Henry Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

388 F vi. **Sarah Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

389 F vii. **Flora Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

Flora married Rev Ogle.

390 M viii. **Richard Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

M.D. Colac, Australia

Richard married Mary Brice, daughter of Frederick Augustus Brice and Elizabeth Moore.  
(Mary Brice was born in 1798.)

+ 391 F ix. **Alice Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>

**184. John Malcolmson<sup>1,21</sup>**, died in 1903.

Solicitor Law Agent Bank of Ireland, Dublin

John married Elizabeth Boake.

They had the following children:

392 M i. **Ralph Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

Advocate Supreme Court Altatabar Irwin

+ 393 M ii. **Claud Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>

394 F iii. **Eva Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

Eva married Arthur Armstrong.

**187. Alexander Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

Colonel 95th Reg. forming in 12th Lancers,

Alexander married Margaret Edwards.

They had the following children:

395 F i. **Elyees Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

**188. William Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

F.R.C.S.I.

William married Elizabeth Brice.

They had the following children:

396 M i. **William Henry S. L. Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

397 M ii. **Frederick Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

398 M iii. **Ed Arbitrator Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

399 M iv. **George Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

400 F v. **Helena Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

Helena married Benjamin Coyle. (Benjamin Coyle was born in Dublin, Ireland.)

William also married Elizabeth Brice, daughter of William Moore Brice and Margaret Kelly. (Elizabeth Brice was born in 1831 and died in 1917.)

Letter from Dr. Robert T. Herron to Brice family in Charlotte, 1924:

"I regret very much that I did not put all this down in order long ago, before the death of Elizabeth Malcolmson which took place in 1916 aged 86 years. She was a cousin of my mother and daughter of William Brice of Cavan. She married her cousin William Malcolmson F.R.C.S.I. Lt. Col. 4th Bat. Royal Irish Fusiliers and medical officer of the Cavan dispensary for many years. She was a highly cultured woman and in her day extremely handsome. She was a fearless horse woman and a most excellent painter. She was fond of looking up families and many years ago established the connection through



Nicholas by means of the perusal of old wills and other deeds and documents in Dublin, all of which are now destroyed. I had several talks with her on the subject of the Brice family and she often told me of a William Brice who married Jennie McClure and when I asked her about their family she always told me they emigrated to America and I see now that this accounts in great measure for the disappearance of Brices from this country with the exception of my wife's family, and I am glad to know that you have taken an interest in this matter....." (see letter in entirety under Robert T. Herron)

They had the following children:

+ 401 M i. William Henry Malcolmson<sup>1</sup> was born in 1863 and died in 1908

**191. Frederick Augustus Brice<sup>1</sup>.**

M.D., Deputy Inspector General of Hospitals and Fleets

Frederick married Elizabeth Goddard.

They had the following children:

402 M i. **Frederick Augustus Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Fleet Surgeon, Royal Navy

403 F ii. **Elsie Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

404 F iii. **Mabel Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

405 F iv. **Malela Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

+ 406 F v. Evelyn Maud Brice<sup>1</sup>

407 F vi. **Nora Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

408 F vii. **William Henry Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Admiralty

**193. Bessie Crosthwaite<sup>1</sup> was born in 1827 and died in 1904.**

Bessie married Robert Herron.

They had the following children:

+ 409 F i. Eleanot Clements Herron<sup>1</sup>

410 M ii. **Robert Thomas Herron**<sup>1,30</sup> was born in 1863.

M. D. M.R.C.P.E.D.P.H of Armagh

---

Supplied much of the British Brice History.

His father died when the children were young and the children and their mother lived with Alexander Brice, L.A. H. in Armagh who was a son of FA Brice. Alexander's wife was the daughter of General Dalrymple

---

Dr. Robert T. Herron of 6 Victoria St. in Armagh, Ireland wrote the Brice family of Charlotte, NC on October 10, 1924 at length about the Brice family as it remained in Ireland. Robert Herron was the 4th cousin of Mary Frances Enloe, (B)

Parts of the letter are included in all the Brice histories I have seen.

---

Letter from Robert T. Herron to Brice family in  
Charlotte, NC:

6 Victoria Street  
Armagh, Ireland  
October 10, 1924

Dear Mr. Brice:

At last I am sending you as much information as I can at present on the subject of our family. I hope you will forgive me for not being able to send it before this but the information came from scattered sources, however I believe the enclosed is accurate.

I regret very much that I did not put all this down in order long ago, before the death of Elizabeth Malcolmson which took place in 1916 aged 86 years. She was a cousin of my mother and daughter of William Brice of Cavan. She married her cousin William Malcolmson F.R.C.S.I. Lt. Col. 4th Bat, Royal Irish Fusiliers an medical officer of the Cavan Dispensary for many years. She was a highly cultured woman and a most excellent painter. She was fond of looking up families and many years ago established the connection through Nicholas by means of the perusal of old wills and other deeds and documents in Dublin, all of which are now destroyed. I had several talks with her on the subject of the Brice family and she often told me of a William Brice who married Jennie McClure and when I asked her about their family she always told me they emigrated to America and I see now that this accounts in great measure for the disappearance of Brices from this country with the exception of my wife's family, and I am glad to know that you have taken an interest in this

matter. Some years ago I was trying to find out something about the McClures which is a great County Antrim name, some of whom rose to great distinction. There was a Sir William McClure in the vicinity of Ballymena, but I will find out more about this later on. there was a George McClure who was headmaster of the Academy Ballymena, in 1760 and no doubt this was a close relation of Jennie. I have not been able to trace how those people came to be about Killlala which is in the west of Ireland. Edward Brice, my great great grandfather had ships at sea and traded with Scotland, just the same as Robert and Rondell of which there is a record. I have several notes on the subject which I have not been able up to the present to find. I had copies of my great grandfather's lectures which he attended under the great Monro in Edinburg, he was Frederick Augustus Brice, MD. of Cavan. I once saw a record of how he was present at the Battle of Grenard in the Irish Rebellion and distinguished himself there, he having marched out with the Cavan yeomanry. William Brice was his uncle and your great great grandfather. I take it you are my own generation. I am just 60 years of age and have lived all my life since 5 years old in Armagh. I was brought up and educated by my grand uncle the late Alexander Brice who came to this city from Cavan in 1830 he died in 1881 aged 79. His mother Elizabeth Brice died in Armagh 29 January, 1835 but I think she is buried in Cavan with the husband who died in 1813, aged 39. I have her will in parchment.

I was educated at the Royal School Armagh and studied medicine in Dublin and became qualified L.R.C.T.I. in 1883 just before I was 20 years of age. I afterward took a good many of the higher degrees and dipomas. I have been medical officer of the Armagh District Hospital and Fevn Hospital since 1891. I served in the South African war as civil Surgeon 1901-2 - medal and 4 clasps. I joined the R.M.A.C and was 4 years in the great war and was promoted to the rank of Major and held a war office appointment as Senior medical officer Command Depots. I took an active part in the anti-tuberculosis campaign started by Her Excellency the Marchioness of Aberdeen, the wife of Lord Lieu ...?.... of Ireland and as principal lecturer saw and lectured in most of the towns in Ireland in 1907 to 1910.

My wife also served in the army as a Sister in Queen Alexander's Imperial Nursing service Reserve. We came back at Xmas 1918 and resumed our work. I was appoint O.C. Military Hospital and medical officer in charge of troops here in 1921 and that is all I'm going to tell you about myself.

During my investigations for you I wrote to Sir W. Arbuthnot Lane of London who is a very big surgeon. He is a descendant of the Rev. Arbuthnot through his mother and I have some very interesting letters from a sister of his one the subject.

I am sending you a copy of the old tomb at Ballycarry it appeared in the Telegraph on 15 May 1913 and a long article by I.W. Kernoghan who I am sorry to say is since dead but I wish to get in touch with a Francis Bigger who is learned in these matters and he may be able to give me some further information. I have an old notebook which belonged to my great grandfather but which is temporarily lost. I contains entries concerning my grand uncle and his brother William my wife's grandfather who were at school here 1810, 1811,

1812 at a school which was kept by their cousin Kitty Arbuthnot - my grand uncle whose enlarged photo I have - if living would now be 122. He is now dead 43 years and it just seems like yesterday. I am at present wearing an old gold chain which belonged to his father which he gave me with gold watch in 1877 when I passed my first examination in Dublin at 14 years of age. I have also in my possession a few silver spoons with a monogram F.E.B. which means Frederick and Elizabeth Brice probably bought at their wedding.

My grand uncle and my wife's grandfather were healthy strong knit met but short of stature, especially Alexander, he was much below the average height. Some of the Malcolmson men were fairly tall (sons of Mary Brice) John of Dublin was one of my dearest friends. He was about six foot. He was law agent in the Bank of Ireland and was one of the most cultured and charming men I ever knew, you will see by the enclosed all about his family. Claud and his sister Mrs. Armstrong are dead but Ralph is still alive an advocate in the Supreme Court living in Allahabad.

I must really stop writing now. I haven't written as much for a very long time, of course I could go on for weeks. Our cousins the Beatties in Belfast are a nice family, he is a very prominent R. C. He has recently bought a new house, a mansion, he stayed with us during the last Assize when on circuit.

Perhaps you will visit this country soon, if so we will be very pleased to see you but it is in a peculiar state at present.

I cannot understand how any honest person can take such fantastic reading out of article 12 - surely a body of men such as the Bill Circuit is composed of if they had intended to reduce the area of the six counties would have said so and not talk of determining the boundary between the six northern counties and the rest of Ireland.

If they took away two counties surely the boundary would be between four and the rest of Ireland the thing is absurd and a perfect mess.

I am glad Patsey wrote to you she is a smart lass and doing well at school. Aleck is a fine lad and smart with a good sense of humor.

Now I hope I have cleared up most of the doubt in your mind.

The Brices were evidently a nice lot of people and I know my grand uncle was a saint on earth - his sister Catherine was a very intelligent well cultured old dame. She lived and died here. I remember old Mary perfectly. She was a wonderful old lady and her son Robert was a very clever man he also was greatly interested in pedigrees and could trace almost any family of note in this country. I was he who traced out the pedigree of Eliz. Moore daughter of James Moore who married a Miss Hall daughter of I. Hall 3rd son of John Hall of Narrow Water. There are two books in this country which contain a lot of information Burke's Peerage and Burkes Landed Gentry, the marriages of the Brices are mentioned with the Maxwells, Knoxs, etc.

Next door to us lives Mrs. Milling widow of the late J. Milling, Resident

Magistrate who was murdered by the rebels at Westport in 1919. Her eldest son has gone to the States, Seattle, to ..?. his fortune, he was in the Indian (?) Army but left on \_\_\_\_\_ with many more. You will see his mother name Lilla she is a granddaughter of Mary Brice. She is very nice but now sad. She has just been in here.

I shall expect to hear from you in due course,

Believe  
Yours sincerely,  
Robert T. Herron

Robert married Evelyn Maud Brice, daughter of Frederick Augustus Brice and Elizabeth Goddard.

**196. Mary Ridgeway<sup>1</sup>.**

Mary married James Hall. (James Hall was born in Belfast.)

They had the following children:

411 F i. **Elsie Hall**<sup>1</sup>.

412 M ii. **William Hall**<sup>1</sup>.

413 F iii. **Kathleen Hall**<sup>1</sup>.

414 F iv. **Eva Hall**<sup>1</sup>.

415 F v. **Dorothy Hall**<sup>1</sup>.

---

◀ **Tenth Generation** ▶

**197. John Nixon Hemphill<sup>1</sup>** was born on 4 Jun 1837 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 22 Jul 1864 in Near Atlanta, GA.

John married Sally Harrington. (Sally Harrington was born on 6 May 1840 in Arkansas and died on 12 Apr 1912 in Chester Co., SC.)

They had the following children:

416 F i. **Jane Nixon Hemphill**<sup>1</sup> was born in May 1862 in Arkansas and died on 12 Apr 1913 in Evergreen.

Jane married Thornton Buford Stringfellow. (Thornton Buford Stringfellow was born on 24 Apr 1853 in Chester, SC and died on 10 Jun 1893 in Evergreen.)

**198. Margaret Brice Hemphill**<sup>1</sup> was born on 19 Jan 1839 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 21 Jun 1921 in Chester Co., SC.

Margaret married William Moffatt.

They had the following children:

+ 417 F i. **Barbara Brown Moffatt**<sup>1</sup>, died in 1896

Margaret also married Joseph Lucius Gaston on 10 Sep 1857. (Joseph Lucius Gaston was born on 20 Apr 1829 in Chester Co., SC and died on 31 May 1862 in Battle Of Seven Pines, VA.)

They had the following children:

418 M i. **Joseph Lucius Jr. Gaston**<sup>1</sup>.

+ 419 F ii. **Janie Gaston**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1858

**201. Clarence Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

201. Clarence Brice.

They had the following children:

420 M i. **John A. Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

**204. Clarence Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

204. Clarence Brice.

They had the following children:

421 F i. **John A. Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

John A. Brice was secretary treasurer of The Atlanta Journal in Atlanta, GA.

**205. Rebecca M. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Jun 1881.

Rebecca married Reuben Rice Macfie on 21 Jun 1905.

They had the following children:

422 M i. **Reuben Rice Jr. Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 1 Jul 1906.

423 M ii. **James McGregor Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 10 Oct 1908.

424 F iii. **Mary Jane Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Mar 1911.

425 F iv. **Margaret Simonton Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Jun 1913.

426 F v. **Rebecca Brice Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 9 Jun 1917.

427 F vi. **Katherine Morgan Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Nov 1920.

**210. James Moffatt Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Jul 1862 in Montecello, Arkansas and died on 17 Nov 1926 in Nashville, Davidson Co., TN.

Author of I Had a Real Good Time, the recollections of James M. Brice 1862 - 1926.

From the introduction:

Mr. Brice was born in 1862 in Arkansas. His mother had come to Troy [TN] by wagon train as a child in 1840. following her marriage, her husband moved to Arkansas, Louisiana and then Texas, where he died. James returned to Troy with his mother and the other children in 1879. Following the completion of his early schooling in Troy, he studied at Peabody Normal in Nashville and at the National Normal University in Lebanon, Ohio. For a time he was a cadet at West Point. Following a brief period as a teacher near Troy, he became editor of the troy News-Banner in 1888. He brought his paper to Union City in 1910 and continued publication there until the death of his son, Paul, caused him to lose interest in the work. In 1921 he ceased publication and moved to Nashville, where his daughter was living. Here he operated grocery until ill health forced him to cease operations in 1924.

The manuscript was apparently completed between 1924 and 1926 when he died.

James married Artie Lee Crockett on 21 Oct 1899 in Arp Church, Troy, TN. (Artie Lee Crockett was born about 1870 in Obion County, TN.)

They had the following children:

428 F i. **Elsie Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

429 M ii. **James Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

**205. Rebecca M. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Jun 1881.

Rebecca married Reuben Rice Macfie on 21 Jun 1905.

They had the following children:

422 M i. **Reuben Rice Jr. Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 1 Jul 1906.

423 M ii. **James McGregor Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 10 Oct 1908.

424 F iii. **Mary Jane Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Mar 1911.

425 F iv. **Margaret Simonton Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Jun 1913.

426 F v. **Rebecca Brice Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 9 Jun 1917.

427 F vi. **Katherine Morgan Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Nov 1920.

**210. James Moffatt Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Jul 1862 in Montecello, Arkansas and died on 17 Nov 1926 in Nashville, Davidson Co., TN.

Author of I Had a Real Good Time, the recollections of James M. Brice 1862 - 1926.

From the introduction:

Mr. Brice was born in 1862 in Arkansas. His mother had come to Troy [TN] by wagon train as a child in 1840. following her marriage, her husband moved to Arkansas, Louisiana and then Texas, where he died. James returned to Troy with his mother and the other children in 1879. Following the completion of his early schooling in Troy, he studied at Peabody Normal in Nashville and at the National Normal University in Lebanon, Ohio. For a time he was a cadet at West Point. Following a brief period as a teacher near Troy, he became editor of the troy News-Banner in 1888. He brought his paper to Union City in 1910 and continued publication there until the death of his son, Paul, caused him to lose interest in the work. In 1921 he ceased publication and moved to Nashville, where his daughter was living. Here he operated grocery until ill health forced him to cease operations in 1924.

The manuscript was apparently completed between 1924 and 1926 when he died.

James married Artie Lee Crockett on 21 Oct 1899 in Arp Church, Troy, TN. (Artie Lee Crockett was born about 1870 in Obion County, TN.)

They had the following children:

428 F i. **Elsie Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

429 M ii. **James Brice**<sup>1</sup>.



**205. Rebecca M. Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Jun 1881.

Rebecca married Reuben Rice Macfie on 21 Jun 1905.

They had the following children:

422 M i. **Reuben Rice Jr. Macfie** <sup>1</sup> was born on 1 Jul 1906.

423 M ii. **James McGregor Macfie** <sup>1</sup> was born on 10 Oct 1908.

424 F iii. **Mary Jane Macfie** <sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Mar 1911.

425 F iv. **Margaret Simonton Macfie** <sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Jun 1913.

426 F v. **Rebecca Brice Macfie** <sup>1</sup> was born on 9 Jun 1917.

427 F vi. **Katherine Morgan Macfie** <sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Nov 1920.

**210. James Moffatt Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Jul 1862 in Montecello, Arkansas and died on 17 Nov 1926 in Nashville, Davidson Co., TN.

Author of I Had a Real Good Time, the recollections of James M. Brice 1862 - 1926.

From the introduction:

Mr. Brice was born in 1862 in Arkansas. His mother had come to Troy [TN] by wagon train as a child in 1840. following her marriage, her husband moved to Arkansas, Louisiana and then Texas, where he died. James returned to Troy with his mother and the other children in 1879. Following the completion of his early schooling in Troy, he studied at Peabody Normal in Nashville and at the National Normal University in Lebanon, Ohio. For a time he was a cadet at West Point. Following a brief period as a teacher near Troy, he became editor of the troy News-Banner in 1888. He brought his paper to Union City in 1910 and continued publication there until the death of his son, Paul, caused him to lose interest in the work. In 1921 he ceased publication and moved to Nashville, where his daughter was living. Here he operated grocery until ill health forced him to cease operations in 1924.

The manuscript was apparently completed between 1924 and 1926 when he died.

James married Artie Lee Crockett on 21 Oct 1899 in Arp Church, Troy, TN. (Artie Lee Crockett was born about 1870 in Obion County, TN.)

They had the following children:

428 F i. **Elsie Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

429 M ii. **James Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

**205. Rebecca M. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Jun 1881.

Rebecca married Reuben Rice Macfie on 21 Jun 1905.

They had the following children:

422 M i. **Reuben Rice Jr. Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 1 Jul 1906.

423 M ii. **James McGregor Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 10 Oct 1908.

424 F iii. **Mary Jane Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Mar 1911.

425 F iv. **Margaret Simonton Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Jun 1913.

426 F v. **Rebecca Brice Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 9 Jun 1917.

427 F vi. **Katherine Morgan Macfie**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Nov 1920.

**210. James Moffatt Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Jul 1862 in Montecello, Arkansas and died on 17 Nov 1926 in Nashville, Davidson Co., TN.

Author of I Had a Real Good Time, the recollections of James M. Brice 1862 - 1926.

From the introduction:

Mr. Brice was born in 1862 in Arkansas. His mother had come to Troy [TN] by wagon train as a child in 1840. following her marriage, her husband moved to Arkansas, Louisiana and then Texas, where he died. James returned to Troy with his mother and the other children in 1879. Following the completion of his early schooling in Troy, he studied at Peabody Normal in Nashville and at the National Normal University in Lebanon, Ohio. For a time he was a cadet at West Point. Following a brief period as a teacher near Troy, he became editor of the troy News-Banner in 1888. He brought his paper to Union City in 1910 and continued publication there until the death of his son, Paul, caused him to lose interest in the work. In 1921 he ceased publication and moved to Nashville, where his daughter was living. Here he operated grocery until ill health forced him to cease operations in 1924.

The manuscript was apparently completed between 1924 and 1926 when he died.

James married Artie Lee Crockett on 21 Oct 1899 in Arp Church, Troy, TN. (Artie Lee Crockett was born about 1870 in Obion County, TN.)

They had the following children:

428 F i. **Elsie Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

429 M ii. **James Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

430 F iii. **Eunice Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

431 F iv. **Elizabeth Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

432 F v. **Sheril Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

433 M vi. **Hunter Lee Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

434 M vii. **Ralph Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

435 M viii. **Paul Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

**212. William Bonner Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 22 Nov 1873 in Longview, Gregg Co., Texas.

William married Anna Miller on 31 Mar 1902. (Anna Miller was born in Colorado Springs, Colorado.)

They had the following children:

436 M i. **Charles Nesbitt Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Jan 1903.

437 M ii. **Brooks Arthur Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Mar 1904.

438 M iii. **William Bonner Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Jun 1906.

439 M iv. **Clifford Verne Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Dec 1909.

**214. Jane Cunningham Steele Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Jan 1851 in Fairfield Co., SC and died on 23 Mar 1907.

Jane married James Mccalla Caldwell on 9 Feb 1871 in Fairfield Co. SC. (James Mccalla Caldwell was born on 20 Jul 1848 and died on 22 Jul 1921.)

They had the following children:

+ 440 F i. **Anna Brice Caldwell**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Dec 1871 in Chester County, South Carolina<sup>12</sup> and died on 17 Mar 1970 in Gaffney, South Carolina<sup>12</sup>

+ 441 M ii. **Robert Brice Caldwell**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Aug 1874 in Chester County, SC and died on 19 Feb 1955 in Chester County, SC

442 M iii. **William Joseph Caldwell**<sup>1</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1876 and died in 1879.

+ 443 F iv. **Jane Bethia Caldwell**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Oct 1878

+ 444 F v. Florence Mccalla Caldwell<sup>1</sup> was born in 1880

445 F vi. Mary Mckenzie Caldwell<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Sep 1882 and died in 1905.

446 F vii. Susan Hemphill Caldwell<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Jun 1884.

447 M viii. William Frederick Caldwell<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Apr 1886.

William married Juanita Wylie on 18 Feb 1919.

+ 448 M ix. James Mccalla Caldwell Jr.<sup>1</sup> was born on 9 Jan 1888

+ 449 M x. John Steele Caldwell<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Nov 1889

450 F xi. Katherine Caldwell<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Dec 1891 and died in 1895.

**217. Joseph Amanda Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1856 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 23 Jul 1887.

Joseph married Jonathan Caldwell Galloway on 23 Jan 1879. (Jonathan Caldwell Galloway was born on 7 Jul 1851 in Newberry, SC.)

They had the following children:

451 F i. Julia Galloway<sup>1</sup>.

Julia married F. M. Kirkpatrick. (F. M. Kirkpatrick was born in Macon, GA.)

452 F ii. Mary Galloway<sup>1</sup>, died on 1 Oct 1929 in Washington, DC.

453 F iii. Annie Galloway<sup>1</sup>, died on 20 Jun 1935 in Washington, DC.

**220. John Steele Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1861.

John married Genevieve Fuller in 1893. (Genevieve Fuller was born in Ninty-Six, S. C and died in 1897.)

They had the following children:

454 F i. Frances Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1896 and died in 1896.

John also married Claude Moore after 1897. (Claude Moore was born in York, York Co., SC.)

They had the following children:

455 M i. **Robert Wilson Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

456 M ii. **Adolphus Moore Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

457 M iii. **Ashbel Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

458 M iv. **Claude Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

459 M v. **John Steele Jr. Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

**221. Anna Maria Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born on 31 Jan 1864 in Fairfield Co. S.C. and died on 18 Sep 1948 in York Co., SC.

Anna married James Warden Baird on 4 Jun 1891 in Due West, SC. (James Warden Baird was born on 3 Sep 1867 in Tipton Co., TN and died on 20 Jul 1912 in York Co., SC.)

From the Centennial History of the ARP:

James Warden Baird, Son of Cornelius Baird and Elizabeth McDaniel (Boyd) McQuiston, was born in Tipton Col, Tenn., September 3 1867. His father was a native of County Antrim, Ireland, and came to America at an early age with his father's family, and settled near Cornwell's Turnout, in Chester co., S. C., in the bounds of Hopewell A.R.P. and thence removed to Tipton Co., TN where he died. His mother was of Scotch Irish descent, born in Chester Co., S. C. She was married to Hugh M. McQuiston of Tipton Co., Tenn., who died, leaving four sons, three of whom survive. She was afterwards married to Cornelius Baird, James W. being the only child of this union.

James was given such educational advantages as the country schools afforded, and entered the sophomore class in Erskine College in 1885, graduating from that institute in June of 1888. He joined Salem A. R. Church about his sixteenth year, transferring his membership to due West, S. C. when he entered college. He entered Erskine theological Seminary in October, 1888, but on account of his father's death in March of 1889, was called home and during the spring and summer prosecuted his studies, by order of Presbytery, under Rev. J. H. Strong, returning to the Seminary in the fall. On May 3, 1889, he was received as a student of theology by the Memphis Presbytery at Rives, Tenn., and was licensed by the same Presbytery at a called meeting at Salem, Tenn., July 6, 1890. He labored chiefly in the Memphis Presbytery during the next two years at Rehoboth, Shiloh, Mt. Carmel, Beulah and Rives, spending a few weeks each at Starkville, Miss., and Prosperity and Blanche, Lincoln Co., Tenn. In the fall of 1892, he was called to the pastorate of Ebenezer, Tippah Co., Miss., and was ordained and installed there by a called meeting of Presbytery, Dec. 3, 1892. In 1902 the Synod appointed him to the work of establishing a church in Covington, Tenn. He gave up the pastorage of Ebenezer where he had labored faithfully and acceptably for a period of 10 years, and entered upon the work in Covington, Jan 1, 1903. He was Moderator of the Synod of 1902, which met at Pisgah, Gaston Co., N. C. and was appointed by Synod a member of Committee on Memorial Volume, in place of Rev. S. A. Agnew, D. D., deceased. He was for two years Stated Clerk of the Memphis Presbytery.

Mr. Baird was married, June 4, 1891, at Due West, S. C. to Miss Anna Maria Brice, daughter of the Rev., R. W. Brice and Anna Marie Steele. She was born in the bounds of

Hopewell, in Chester Co., S. C. January 31, 1864. Of the six children born to them, three daughters and two sons survive.

---

From the Sesquecentennial History of the ARP:

... He was a member of the committee which prepared and published the Centennial History of 1903 (above). He was an humble but forceful preaqcher of the Gospel.

At the Synod in November 1911, at Troy, Tennessee, on Sabbath afternoon, Mr. Baird became suddenly very ill. A part of the time he was unconscious. Prayer was made that night in the Synod for him. Tuesday morning as the Synod was leaving, he, too, entrained for home. But in July, 1912, on a visit to relatives and friends in South Carolina, he had another attack in York, and died July 20, having been unconscious some 42 hours. He is buried in Rose Hill Cemetery at York, the funeral service having been conducted in the ARP Church by Drs. J. C. Galloway, J. P. Knox, E. B. Hunter and J. L. Oates.

After his death Mrs. Baird with the children moved to Due West, S. C. where they resided until the children had been educated. After that she made her home among them until death claimed her, a widow of 36 years. On September 19, 1943, after a funeral service conducted by Dr. J. P. Pressly at York, she was laid to rest beside her long departed husband. At that time the surviving children were Rev. J. A. Baird of Charlotte, N. C., Mrs. Josie Baird Thompson, and Miss Anna Brice Baird. Rev. R. N. Baird preceded his mother to the grave by less than three months.

They had the following children:

+ 460 F i. **Julia Warden Baird**<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Jun 1892 and died in Nov 1938

461 F ii. **Josie Brice Baird**<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Nov 1893.

Josie married James W. Thompson on 29 Nov 1920.

462 F iii. **Elizabeth Steele Baird**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1895 in Fairfield Co., SC and died in 1896 in Fairfield Co., SC.

463 M iv. **Robert Cornelius Baird**<sup>1</sup> was born on 31 Dec 1896 in Cotton Plant, Mississippi and died on 30 Apr 1948.

From the Sesquicentennial History of the ARP Church:

Robert Neil Baird, D. D., son of Rev. J. W. Baird and Anna Maria Brice Baird was born at Cotton Plant, Mississippi, December 31, 1896. His father was born of Scotch Irish ancestry within the bounds of Salem, Tennessee congregation, and served twenty-one years in the ministry, all within the bounds of the Memphis and Louisville Presbytery. Mis mother was a daughter of the Rev. R. W. Brice, and was born and reared in the Hopewell, Chester Co., congregation, where her father was pastor for nearly thirty years. Mrs. Baird's mother was Anna M. Steele, daughter of Rev. John Steele.

Robert Neil Baird grew up in the Covington, Tennessee, congregation under the ministry of his father. At the age of ten he united with the Church on profession of faith. After his father's death, July 20, 1912, his mother with the children moved to Due West, and continued to reside there till all the children had finished their education, after which she made her home with one or another of them till her death several years ago, September 18, 1948.

In the grammar and high schools of Covington, and later in the high school of Due West, Robert Neil Baird received his pre-college education. In the fall of 1913 he entered Erskine, graduating in 1917. He taught one year in the schools of Due West. After this he was in the Army of the United States for six months and taught school in Georgia four months.

From 1919 to 1921 he was in Erskine Theological Seminary. He was licensed to preach the everlasting Gospel by the First Presbytery April 12, 1921, and on June 26 of that year he was ordained in the full work of the ministry by the Second Presbytery.

In his rather brief ministry he served only two charges. From June 10, 1921, to February, 1940 he was at Generostee, Iva, and Grove; and from that time till his death, April 30, 1948, he was at Boyce Memorial Church, Kings Mountain, NC.

Neil Baird was an eloquent preacher, a man of vision and force of character, of a kindly spirit toward brethren in the ministry, loyal and faithful to the people he served. At his death it was said of him, "His sermons were on a high plane, eloquent and dynamic, though not ornate. He was loyal to his friends, to his charge, to his denomination, to evangelical Christianity."

Sometime in 1945 he suffered a stroke, from which he never recovered. In June, 1946, he resigned his pastorate. He was a cheerful sufferer, cheering those who came to cheer him. "His ministry was not full span, but it was filled full for the Master. He served in places of honor and trust in the courts of the Church." In 1939 Erskine College conferred on him the degree of Doctor of Divinity.

He married Miss Leila Roper, at Woodruff, SC, April 10, 1922. Mrs. Baird is a daughter of J. H. P. Roper and Leila Hammond Roper. She was born at Edgefield, SC, August 1, 1900, and was educated in the schools of Edgefield and North Augusta, SC. She took Teacher Training as Kindergarten Teacher in Columbus, Georgia, School. She taught kindergarten three or four years. At the age of twelve she united with the Baptist Church of North Augusta on profession of faith. Since Dr. Baird's passing, she makes her home with her parents in North Augusta. They had no children.

Robert married Leila Roper on 10 Apr 1922 in Woodruff, SC. (Leila Roper was born on 1 Aug 1900 in Edgefield, S. C..)

+ 464 M v. James Ashbel Baird<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Jan 1899 in Cotton Plant, Mississippi

465 F vi. **Anna Brice Baird**<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Jul 1902.

**224. Ella Martha Brice**<sup>1,15</sup> was born on 30 Oct 1856.

Ella married Samuel Leslie Morris.

They had the following children:

466 F i. **Margaret Annie Morris**<sup>15</sup>.

Margaret married Akers.

+ 467 F ii. **Hattie Woodrow Morris**<sup>15</sup>

468 F iii. **Marion Christine Morris**<sup>15</sup>.

Marion married Wood.

469 M iv. **Samuel Leslie Morris Jr.**<sup>15</sup>.

**228. Margaret Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Feb 1871 in Troy, Obion Co., TN and died on 12 Mar 1903 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.

Margaret married Robert Sidney Harris. (Robert Sidney Harris was born on 24 Aug 1870 in Troy, Obion Co., TN<sup>31</sup> and died in 1940 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.)

"Son of John Christopher Harris and Sarah Martha Anderson, was born in Troy, Tenn., August 24, 1870. His mother died when he was about 12 years of age. Until 16 years old he attended Obion college at Troy, Tenn. Two years he clerked for Mr. J. S. Moffatt, a merchant of Troy.

Resuming school in January, 1889, he entered the University of Tennessee at Knoxville, in September of that year, remaining there one year. In the fall of 1890 he entered the Sophomore class of Erskine College, Due West, S. C., where his education was completed. He taught four years in the public schools of Obion Co., TN, and of Caldwell Parish, Louisiana, and the year previous to his entering the Seminary was a teacher in Obion College. He joined the Troy A. R. P. Church when about 15 years old, Rev. T. P. Pressly, pastor. Was received as a student of theology by the Memphis Presbytery at Rives, Tenn., in April, 1897. Entered Erskine Theological Seminary October, 1896, and completed the course June 10, 1898; was licensed to preach at a called meeting of the Memphis Presbytery at Troy, Tenn., July 6, 1898, and was ordained by the same Presbytery at Bethany, Miss., Nov. 6, 1899. He preached a short while each at Shiloh, Miss., Hinkston and Ebenezer, Ky., Ebenzer and Wrens, Ga., and Edgemore, S. C. and Huntersville, N. C. Came to Hopewell, Miss., as supply in July, 1899, and was called there Nov. 20, 1899, for one half time, and was installed May 14, 1900, Revs. T. P. Presly and J. W. Baird officiating. He has also been supplying the Mr. Carmel, Miss., congregation regularly for several years.



He was married July 6, 1899, to Miss Margaret Brice, of Troy, Tenn. She was a daughter of Dr. Walter Brice and Jane Bonar Moffatt, and was born in Troy, February 4, 1871. she died March 12, 1903, after an illness of but a few hours. Her memory is as ointment poured forth. their only child, Robert Brice Harris, was born august 20, 1900.

They had the following children:

470 M i. **Robert Brice Harris**<sup>1</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1900.

**230. Bertha E. Brice**<sup>1,24</sup> was born on 1 Apr 1877 in Obion County, TN<sup>25</sup> and died on 17 Mar 1961 in Obion County, TN<sup>25</sup>.

Bertha married Frank David Polk. (Frank David Polk was born on 24 Jan 1877 in Obion County, TN<sup>25</sup> and died on 7 Jun 1929 in Obion County, TN<sup>25</sup>.)

They had the following children:

471 F i. **Martha Brice Polk**<sup>1</sup>.

Martha married Hugh McDonald.

+ 472 M ii. **James Walter Polk**<sup>1</sup>

473 F iii. **Jennie Harper Polk**<sup>1</sup>.

+ 474 F iv. **Elizabeth Polk**<sup>1</sup>

475 M v. **Infant Son Polk**<sup>1,24</sup> was born in Mar 1917 and died in Mar 1917.

**236. Mary (Macie) Brice Lee**<sup>1</sup> was born on 13 Feb 1857 in Due West, SC and died on 22 Mar 1918 in Augusta, Kentucky.

Mary married Winslow Osborne Cochrane on 27 Jun 1878. (Winslow Osborne Cochrane was born on 29 Sep 1854 in Mecklenburg Co., NC<sup>32</sup>.)

They had the following children:

476 F i. **Mattie Lee Cochrane**<sup>1</sup> was born on 20 Feb 1882 in Paint Lick, KY and died on 26 Nov 1885 in Crittenden, KY.

+ 477 M ii. **William Howard Cochrane**<sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Oct 1883 in Paint Lick, KY and died on 30 Oct 1938 in Bristol, TN

+ 478 F iii. **Susie Carlisle Cochrane**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Sep 1886 in Crittenden, KY

+ 479 F iv. Mary Lee Cochrane<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Aug 1889 in Millersburg, KY

+ 480 F v. Frances Josephine Cochrane<sup>1</sup> was born on 25 Jul 1892 in Millersburg, KY and died on 28 Jul 1966

**240. Margaret Susan Lee**<sup>1</sup> was born on 1 Jun 1869 in Due West, SC and died on 9 Nov 1903 in Ora, SC.

Margaret married Boyce Hemphill Grier, son of Robert Calvin Grier and Barbara Brown Moffatt, on 28 Jul 1891 in Due West, SC. (Boyce Hemphill Grier was born on 8 Nov 1861 in Due West, SC and died on 3 Jun 1925 in Camden, AL.)

They had the following children:

+ 481 F i. Martha Lee Grier<sup>1</sup>

+ 482 M ii. Joseph Lee Grier<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Oct 1893 in Okete, Lincoln Co., MO and died on 1 Jul 1953 in Statesville, NC

+ 483 M iii. Mark Brown Grier<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Jul 1895 in York Co., SC

+ 484 F iv. Lois Francis Grier<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Jun 1897 in York Co., SC

**245. Mary Frances Enloe**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Jul 1877 in Troy, Obion County, Tennessee and died in 1963 in Shelbyville, Bedford Co., Tennessee.

Mary Frances Enloe (Mayme) was the child of a family steeped in the Scots-Irish history and the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church.

**Noted events in her life were:**

1. Fact 1; Ed: Due West, Erskin College.
2. Fact 2; Cincinnati Conservatory Of Music.
3. Fact 3; Music Teacher.
4. Fact 4; Presbyterian.

Mary married Harry Urban Wakefield on 31 Dec 1901 in Troy, Obion County, Tennessee <sup>28</sup>. (Harry Urban Wakefield was born on 31 Dec 1875 in Cornersville, Marshall County, Tennessee and died in 1953 in Bedford County, Tennessee.)

Thomas Winston and Martha Adelaide had 9 children in this, the generation following the Civil War.

Harry Urban Wakefield, my grandfather, was the first born on December 31, 1875.

Pap's family lived in Cornersville all of his life as far as we know. His father, Thomas Winston Wakefield was born January 30, 1850 and was married to Martha Adelaide Cunningham, born in March of 1851 in the Richmond community of Bedford County.

Education was highly important in this family. Urban went to George Peabody College in Nashville before following his own father in farming and in the manufacture of farm implements.

Urban and Mayme met when Mayme moved to Cornersville to teach music. Urban's home was Cornersville. We don't know yet just why Mayme chose Cornersville as the place she would live.

Continued family research indicates that a possibility exists that Urban's mother, Martha Adelaide Cunningham Wakefield, may have been a kinswoman of Mayme's on Mayme's father's side of the family. The Cunningham family and the Enloe family lived in close proximity in North Carolina prior to removal to Bedford County and Obion County, Tennessee.

I grew up knowing Urban and Mayme as "Pap" and "B," nicknames I am told were generated by their son Enloe somewhere along the way. I am going to call them by those names, since I can't remember the others!

Near the beginning of WWII, Pap and B had moved from Cornersville where they had lived as long as I could recall, to Shelbyville, to a house on the Wartrace Pike, between Miss Mamie Moore's farm, and Mr. John Moore's farm. Only a few acres, but a barn and a woods lot, and a house filled with good cheer as far as I was concerned.

When David died in 1945, the coffin was placed in the music room of the house, and the funeral held in the parlor.

When Pap died in 1953, the coffin and the wake were at the home, the funeral at First Presbyterian Church in Shelbyville where Pap had been a ruling elder for many years.

When B died in 1963, funerals were no longer held in homes, but in funeral parlors. Those were the early 60's when the world seemed to be changing very rapidly indeed.

They had the following children:

485 M i. **Harry Urban Wakefield Jr.** <sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Nov 1902 in Marshall County, Tennessee and died on 15 Aug 1981 in Houstin, Texas.

B and Pap had five sons.

The oldest brother, Harry Urban Wakefield, Jr., was born November 7, 1902, in Cornersville. Harry was always one the most studious of the brothers. He went to Vanderbilt University and was Phi Beta Kappa as a chemical engineer.

He later married Martha Sands from Pittsburgh, PA, the only "Yankee" I can recall being in our family ever! She enjoyed listening to us talk! And we asked her over and over again to say "newspaper!"

The family story is that Martha's family was listed on the famous list of the 400 families on Lady Aster's invitation list in New York City. Martha and her sister, Betty Sands, were the two members of her family that I knew.

I believe that Martha grew up in Sawicki, PA, a very posh area in Pittsburgh. Harry became the CEO of the Tennessee Gas and Transmission Company in Houston, Texas, which has now become TennCo. That company laid the first pipeline connecting the Texas natural gas fields to the industrial northeast I can remember when the family was very proud of Harry's part in the development of what was called "The Big Inch." (I guess the pipeline is 1" in diameter, rho I don't know that.)

Martha and Harry lived in Houstin, then in Pittsfield, Massachusetts, then back to Houstin, a city they loved. Even Martha complained that she had become accustomed to Southern manners and was glad to once more leave the north!

On a summer vacation in Acapulco, Mexico, Martha fell ill with viral encephalitis and died. She is buried in Pennsylvania.

When Harry retired in Houstin, he moved into a retirement complex where he met Gladys, whom he later married.

Both widowed, Harry and Gladys continued to live in Bayou Manor Retirement Complex. Gladys died before Harry did. He became blind, but never lost cognitive function, nor sense of humor.

Harry is buried in Houstin, Texas.

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Fact 1; Ed: Vanderbilt.
2. Fact 2; Work: Ceo, Tenn Gas And Tranmission.
3. Fact 3; Phi Beta Kappa.

Harry married Martha Sands. (Martha Sands was born in Pittsburg, PA and died in Acapulca, Mexico.)

Harry also married Gladys. (Gladys died on 9 Jun 1978.)

+ 486 M ii. Enloe Brice Wakefield<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Oct 1905 in Marshall County, Tennessee and died on 16 Jun 1984 in Macon, Georgia

+ 487 M iii. Robert Winston Wakefield<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Feb 1908 in Marshall County, Tennessee<sup>33</sup> and died on 9 Sep 1986 in Rutherford County, Tennessee

+ 488 M iv. Paul Wakefield<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Nov 1910<sup>35</sup> and died on 24 Jan 1976 in Alexandria, Virginia<sup>35</sup>

+ 489 M v. David Cunningham Wakefield<sup>1</sup> was born in 1914 in Marshall County, Tennessee and died on 7 Feb 1945 in New York, New York

**247. James Robert Moffatt<sup>1,18</sup>** was born in 1861 and died in 1951 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.

Compiled the Brice family history handed from Mary Frances Enloe Wakefield to Dorothy Wakefield Chance, used as foundation for this collection.

James married Lula Drue Marshall. (Lula Drue Marshall was born in 1862 and died in 1933.)

They had the following children:

490 F i. **Infant Daughter Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Jan 1890 in Troy, Obion Co., TN and died on 12 Jan 1890 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.

+ 491 M ii. **Brice Pressly Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1891 and died in 1935

492 M iii. **Infant Son Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born on 22 Oct 1895 in Troy, Obion Co., TN and died on 22 Oct 1895 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.

493 F iv. **Janie Hemphill Moffatt**<sup>1,18</sup> was born in 1897 in Troy, Obion Co., TN and died in 1970 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.

494 F v. **Mary Melissa "Macy" Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in Jan 1897 in Troy, Obion Co., TN and died on 18 Oct 1901 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.

+ 495 F vi. **Lula Maude Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1900 in Troy, Obion Co., TN and died in 1983

**248. Maud Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Jan 1865 and died on 3 Oct 1899.

Maud married William C. Pressly. (William C. Pressly was born in 1857 and died in 1935.)

They had the following children:

496 M i. **James Strong Pressly**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1886.

James married Louisa Russell.

497 F ii. **Mary Pressly**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1888.

+ 498 F iii. **Margaret Pressly**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1892

+ 499 M iv. **William C. Pressly**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1894

**251. Pressly Weed Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1869 and died in 1940.

Pressly married Mary Maxey.

They had the following children:

500 M i. **Israel Maxey Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1895.

Israel married Mamie Boggs.

501 F ii. **Janie Hemphill Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1897.

+ 502 M iii. **Pressly Weed Ii Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1903

**252. Thomas Leslie Brice**<sup>1,29</sup> was born on 25 Apr 1888 in Avon, Fairfield County, SC, was christened on 6 Oct 1888, died on 21 May 1951 in Atlanta, GA and was buried in New Hope A.R.P. Cemetery, Fairfield County, SC. The cause of death was Heart Attack.

Thomas Leslie was named for his father and for Dr. S. Leslie Morris.

The clergyman officiating at Thomas Leslie's baptism was Rev. H.B. Blakely.

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Education. Thomas Leslie was educated at private schools and finished his degree at Clemson College in South Carolina.

Thomas married Bessie Wade Brice, daughter of Samuel George Brice and Alice Crayton Miller, on 24 Dec 1913 in Atlanta, GA. (Bessie Wade Brice was born on 13 Dec 1887 in Shelby, NC, died on 8 Apr 1968 in Atlanta, GA and was buried in New Hope A.R.P. Cemetery, Fairfield County, SC.) The cause of death was Ulcer.

The couple married at her mother's residence in Atlanta.

They had the following children:

503 M i. **Thomas Leslie Brice Jr.**<sup>1</sup>.

504 F ii. **Elizabeth Burton Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 29 Jun 1918 in Columbia, SC and was christened in First Presbyterian Church, Columbia, SC.

Elizabeth Brice was delivered by Dr. Lester in her parents' home in Columbia.

Elizabeth married Gary Singleton on 19 Feb 1983 in Glenn Memorial Chapel, Atlanta, GA. (Gary Singleton was born on 10 Nov 1903 in South Alabama, died on 13 May 1994 in DeKalb General Hospital, Atlanta, GA and was buried on 15 May 1994 in Decatur Cemetery, Decatur, GA.)

+ 505 F iii. **Frances Adams Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Sep 1924 in Charlotte, NC

**253. Eliza Burton Brice**<sup>1,29</sup> was born on 19 Jan 1873<sup>12</sup>.

Eliza married William Forest Mitchell M.D.

They had the following children:

506 M i. **Burton Forrest Mitchell**<sup>29</sup>.

507 M ii. **Thomas Brice Mitchell MD**<sup>1,29</sup>.

508 F iii. **Frances Agnes Mitchell**<sup>29</sup>, died as an infant.

**254. Mary Adams Brice**<sup>1,29</sup> was born on 13 Jul 1874 and died on 14 Jul 1941.

Mary married Lawson A. Gettys.

They had the following children:

509 M i. **Frank Brice Gettys**<sup>29</sup>.

510 U ii. **Alpha? Brice Gettys**<sup>29</sup>.

511 M iii. **Burton Brice Gettys**<sup>29</sup>.

**258. Walter Miller Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Walter married Louise Plott.

They had the following children:

512 M i. **Walter Miller Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Walter married Helen.

513 M ii. **Robert C. Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Robert married Miriam.

514 M iii. **Plott Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Plott married Alice.

**261. George Wilson Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

This is the author of The History of the Brice Family which he wrote in 1944 shortly before his own death.

George married Susie Irene Clarke.

They had the following children:

515 F i. **Susanne Clarke Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

516 F ii. **Virginia Clarke Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

517 M iii. **George Wilson Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

**265. Ida Marshall Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Mar 1866 and died in 1896.

Ida married John James Waters on 5 Jan 1886.

They had the following children:

518 F i. **Matilda Waters**<sup>1</sup>.

519 F ii. **Elizabeth Waters**<sup>1</sup>.

520 M iii. **Robert Brice Waters**<sup>1</sup>.

521 M iv. **John James Jr. Waters**<sup>1</sup>.

**266. Richardson Walker Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1868.

Richardson married Nancy Jane Mobley on 7 Nov 1894. (Nancy Jane Mobley was born in Wedgefield, SC.)

They had the following children:

522 M i. **Marion Mobley Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in Wedgefield, SC.

Marion married Mary Belle Welch on 3 Nov 1919. (Mary Belle Welch was born in Sumter, SC.)

523 M ii. **Marshall Moore Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Finished Clemson in 1917



Marshall married Margaret Gibbes Harris. (Margaret Gibbes Harris was born in Staunton, VA.)

524 F iii. **Kathryn Mellichamp Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in Wedgefield, SC and died in Wedgefield, SC.

525 F iv. **Edward Pickett Mobley Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

526 M v. **Walter Scott Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

527 M vi. **Robert Wade Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Oct 1895.

Robert married Henri Wertz on 4 Mar 1918. (Henri Wertz was born in Sumter, SC.)

528 F vii. **Matilda Watson Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Jul 1904.

**267. James Lundsford Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Oct 1871 in Wedgefield, SC.

James married Jennie Eliza Bishop on 27 Jun 1911.

They had the following children:

529 F i. **Jennie Laurence Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

530 M ii. **James Lunsford Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

**268. Robert Wade Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 15 Jul 1874 and died on 1 Mar 1910.

Robert married Carrie M. Suydam on 15 Jun 1898.

They had the following children:

+ 531 M i. **Charles Mcdonald Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Nov 1900

532 F ii. **Ida Marshall Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 29 Nov 1901.

533 F iii. **Cornelia Suydam Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Jan 1904.

534 M iv. **Robert Wade Iii Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 23 Jul 1906.

535 F v. **Frances Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Aug 1919.

**269. Michael Moore Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 24 Apr 1877.

Michael married Addie Carter.

They had the following children:

536 F i. **Rosa Marshall Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Michael also married Pauline Buckner in Oct 1905.

**271. John Moore Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1867 and died in 1907.

John married Bessie Moore Hardin on 21 Feb 1894.

They had the following children:

537 F i. **Rebecca Boyce Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1897.

538 F ii. **Nancy Moore Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Sep 1899.

539 M iii. **Thomas Hardin Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Jun 1902.

540 M iv. **John William Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 5 May 1905.

**272. Thomas William Brice Jr.**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1872 and died in 1956.

Thomas married Evelyn, daughter of Calvin Brice and Nancy Ellen Wallace.

They had the following children:

+ 541 M i. **James B. Brice**<sup>1</sup>

542 F ii. **Evelyn Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

543 M iii. **Robert M. Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Robert married Carolyn Arnette.

544 F iv. **Ellen Wallace Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Ellen married William Buchanan.

545 F v. **Emily Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Emily married ? Busbee.

546 M vi. **Thomas William Brice III**<sup>1</sup>.

**273. Samuel McDonald Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1876.

Samuel married Elizabeth Dougherty on 16 Apr 1902 in North, Orange County, SC.

They had the following children:

547 M i. **Joseph Miller Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Feb 1903.

548 F ii. **Elizabeth Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Aug 1905.

549 M iii. **Samuel McDonald Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 25 Mar 1908.

550 F iv. **Ida Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Jun 1910.

**274. Laurie Michael Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Laurie married Macie McAliley on 18 Apr 1905. (Macie McAliley was born in Chester Co., SC.)

They had the following children:

551 M i. **Lawrence Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

552 F ii. **Nancy Boyce Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

**275. Nancy Boyce Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1880.

Nancy married Edward Henry Hardin on 10 Feb 1908. (Edward Henry Hardin was born in Chester Co., SC.)

They had the following children:

553 F i. **Rebecca Moore Hardin**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Feb 1909.

554 F ii. **Nancy Boyce Hardin**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Jul 1910 and died on 24 May 1912.

**291. Robert George Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1869 and died in 1900.

According to L. S. Brice, collector of The Brice Family History, names this Robt George Brice as the correspondant of Dr. Robert T. Herron.

Robert married Eunice M. Mitchell on 8 May 1889.

They had the following children:

555 M i. **George Wallace Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1891.

556 F ii. **Olive Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1893.

**293. William Oscar Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1866 and died in 1909.

History of Fairfield County south Carolina from "Before the White Man Came" to 1942 by Fitz Hugh McMaster has one chapter, XIII, titled Character sketches of Winnsboro by W. O. Brice, 1907.

In a foot note Mr. McMaster says "William Oscar Brice 1866 - 1909 is a worthy scion and flower and fruit of one of the oldest and most respected County families of Fairfield. It has been preeminent for culture and education and in the religious life of the county. In war and in peace the Brice family did its full duty. William Oscar was born and reared in Winnsboro. He received his academic education here at Mt. Zion Academy, his collegiate education, at Erskine College."

William married Rachel Buchanan Thompson on 15 Nov 1893.

They had the following children:

557 M i. **Palmer Matthew Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1894.

Palmer married Elizabeth Sloan.

+ 558 M ii. **William Oscar Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1898

559 F iii. **Margaret Osmond Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1903.

**294. Robert Edwin Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1868 and died in 1916.

Robert married Carrie McMaster Flenniken on 18 Dec 1889.

They had the following children:

560 M i. **John Flenniken Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Dec 1890.

+ 561 F ii. **Margaret Josephine Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 25 Jul 1893

562 M iii. **Robert Edwin Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Jan 1897.

**295. John Clifford Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1872 and died in 1915.

295. John Clifford Brice.

They had the following children:

563 M i. **John Clifford Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

296. Pressley Kennedy Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 19 Feb 1878.

Pressley married Margaret T. Wahls on 7 Sep 1910 in El Paso, Texas.

They had the following children:

564 F i. **Margaret Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Jul 1911.

300. Charles Simonton Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Jul 1887.

Charles married Louise Sparin on 6 Oct 1917 in Ft. Monroe, VA.

They had the following children:

565 M i. **Charles S. Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Aug 1918 in Ft. Monroe, VA.

301. John Clifford Brice<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Jan 1889.

301. John Clifford Brice.

They had the following children:

566 F i. **John Clifford Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

318. Boyce Lowry Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1869.

Boyce married Mary Lucas.

They had the following children:

567 F i. **Elizabeth Lorena Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

324. Eugene Douglas Brice<sup>1</sup> was born in 1868 in Fairfield Co., SC and died in 1931.

Eugene married Laura Lee Jamison on 6 Apr 1904.

They had the following children:

568 F i. **Mary Pauline Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

569 M ii. **Maurice Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

570 M iii. **Walter Marion Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

571 M iv. **Eugene Douglas Jr. Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

Eugene married Ola Mae Wood.

572 F v. **Anna Zelma Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

573 M vi. **James Cherry Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

+ 574 M vii. **Laurie Simonton Brice** <sup>1</sup>

+ 575 M viii. **Thomas Alexander Brice** <sup>1</sup>

576 M ix. **William Boyce Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Aug 1919 in Fairfield Co., SC and died on 16 Dec 1944 in Wwii, Battle Of The Bulge.

**325. Robert Henry Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1870 in Fairfield Co., SC and died in 1946.

Robert married Annie Refo on 15 Nov 1900.

They had the following children:

577 M i. **Robert Henry Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

578 F ii. **Georgia Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

Georgia married F. E. Harless.

**327. Mattie Belle Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1875 in Fairfield Co., SC.

Mattie married J. N. Hardin.

They had the following children:

579 M i. **Joe Neeley Hardin** <sup>1</sup>.

580 M ii. **Harvey M. Hardin** <sup>1</sup>.

581 F iii. **Janet Hardin** <sup>1</sup>.

582 F iv. **Mattie Belle Hardin** <sup>1</sup>.

583 F v. **Nora Hardin** <sup>1</sup>.

**329. Nettie Brice Roddey** <sup>1</sup> was born on 14 Jan 1862.

Nettie married David A. Miller on 1 Mar 1883.

They had the following children:

584 M i. **Robert Samuel Miller** <sup>1</sup>.

585 M ii. **David Alvin Miller** <sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Feb 1894.

586 M iii. **Thomas Roddey Miller** <sup>1</sup> was born on 31 Dec 1896.

**332. Helen Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born on 23 Jun 1879.

Helen married Philip Henry Eve on 7 May 1908.

They had the following children:

587 F i. **Helen Caldwell Eve** <sup>1</sup>.

Helen married Chevin A. Garrett.

588 M ii. **Philip Henry Jr. Eve** <sup>1</sup>.

589 M iii. **Edward Armstrong Eve** <sup>1</sup>.

590 M iv. **Watt Brice Eve** <sup>1</sup>.

591 F v. **Katherine Brice Eve** <sup>1</sup> was born on 22 Jun 1907 and died on 7 May 1908.

**334. Katherine Brice** <sup>1</sup> was born on 22 Dec 1884.

Katherine married Alexander Brown Douglas on 10 Dec 1913.

They had the following children:

592 F i. **Dorothy Douglas** <sup>1</sup>.

593 M ii. **Alexander Brown Douglas** <sup>1</sup>.

**342. John Melville Blaine** <sup>1</sup>.

John married Lalatha Norris on 12 Nov 1912.

They had the following children:

594 M i. **John Melville Jr. Blaine** <sup>1</sup>.

595 F ii. **Margaret Blaine** <sup>1</sup>.

**345. Samuel Boyd Clowney** <sup>1</sup>.

Samuel married Ella Blaine, daughter of James M. Blaine and Margaret Jane Brice.

Samuel also married Molly Reardon.

They had the following children:

596 M i. **William Brice Clowney** <sup>1</sup>.

597 F ii. **Julean Clowney** <sup>1</sup>.

Julean married Samuel Daily.

598 M iii. **Thomas Clowney** <sup>1</sup>.

**346. William Meador Clowney** <sup>1</sup>.

William married Annette Baker.

They had the following children:

599 F i. **Louise Jane Clowney** <sup>1</sup>.

600 M ii. **Benjamin Brice Clowney** <sup>1</sup>.

601 M iii. **William Meador Jr. Clowney** <sup>1</sup>.

602 F iv. **Mary Sue Clowney** <sup>1</sup>.



603 M v. **Samuel Stanley Clowney** <sup>1</sup>.

604 M vi. **James Edward Clowney** <sup>1</sup>.

605 F vii. **Lenora Baker Clowney** <sup>1</sup>.

**348. Margaret Jennette Clowney** <sup>1</sup> was born on 2 Nov 1883 in Fairfield Co. S.C.

Margaret married Joe Clowney Bolick in Jan 1903.

They had the following children:

606 M i. **Joe Clowney Jr. Bolick** <sup>1</sup>.

607 M ii. **Thomas Estes Bolick** <sup>1</sup>.

Thomas married Agnes Hoffman.

608 F iii. **Mamie Bolick** <sup>1</sup>.

Mamie married Charles Burley.

+ 609 F iv. **Frances Bolick** <sup>1</sup>

+ 610 M v. **John Spratt Bolick** <sup>1</sup>

+ 611 F vi. **Margie Bolick** <sup>1</sup>

**349. Susie Clowney** <sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Feb 1885 in Fairfield Co., SC.

Susie married Joe Warren Milling on 24 Dec 1905.

They had the following children:

+ 612 F i. **Helen Milling** <sup>1</sup>

+ 613 M ii. **Joe Warren Jr. Milling** <sup>1</sup>

**350. Eunice Marie Clowney** <sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Apr 1887 in Fairfield Co., SC.

Eunice married John Bolick in 1917 in Fairfield Co. SC.

They had the following children:

614 F i. **Mabel Bolick**<sup>1</sup>.

Mabel married Fred McAlister.

615 F ii. **Mary Alice Bolick**<sup>1</sup>.

Mary married Ernest Bullard.

616 M iii. **Robert Yongue Bolick**<sup>1</sup>.

617 F iv. **Martha Ellen Bolick**<sup>1</sup>.

Martha married John Earnhart.

**351. Julia Adelia Clowney**<sup>1</sup> was born in Oct 1889.

Julia married Samuel Marion Shirer.

They had the following children:

618 M i. **John Marion Shirer**<sup>1</sup>.

619 M ii. **Samuel Shirer**<sup>1</sup>.

620 M iii. **Clarence Shirer**<sup>1</sup>.

621 M iv. **William Shirer**<sup>1</sup>.

**352. Alice Irene Clowney**<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Dec 1895 in Fairfield Co., SC.

Alice married Marshall Garth.

They had the following children:

622 F i. **Alice Garth**<sup>1</sup>.

**353. John Spratt Clowney**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1897 in Fairfield Co., SC and died in 1936.

John married Marie Crowder.

They had the following children:

623 F i. **Mildred Clowney**<sup>1</sup>.

Mildred married J. T. Boulware.

624 M ii. **Roland Clowney**<sup>1</sup>.

625 F iii. **Ida Clowney**<sup>1</sup>.

626 F iv. **Alice Brice Clowney**<sup>1</sup>.

Alice married Paul Weathers.

627 F v. **Lois Clowney**<sup>1</sup>.

Lois married Harry Sorrington.

628 M vi. **John Spratt Clowney III**<sup>1</sup>.

629 F vii. **Mary Fulian Clowney**<sup>1</sup>.

630 F viii. **William E. Clowney**<sup>1</sup>.

**366. Agnes Caroline Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 5 Aug 1887.

Agnes married Archibald Alexander Douglas on 24 Apr 1917. (Archibald Alexander Douglas was born on 28 Jul 1890 and died in Jul 1933.)

They had the following children:

+ 631 F i. **Martha Brice Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1919

+ 632 M ii. **Archibald Alexander Jr. Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 5 Feb 1921

+ 633 M iii. **Brice Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Jun 1923

+ 634 M iv. **William Boyce Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Apr 1925

+ 635 F v. **Eugenia Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Feb 1927

**391. Alice Malcolmson**<sup>1</sup>.

Alice married J. Whitney. (J. Whitney was born in USA.)

They had the following children:

636 F i. **Daughter Whitney**<sup>1</sup>.

Daughter married Cyril Malcolmson, son of William Henry Malcolmson and Minnie Patterson.

**393. Claud Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

Claud married Blanche Armstrong.

They had the following children:

637 M i. **Dermot Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

**401. William Henry Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1863 and died in 1908.

Barrister at Law, Major 4th B.&R.I. Fusiliers

William married Minnie Patterson. (Minnie Patterson was born in Dungannon.)

They had the following children:

638 M i. **William Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

639 M ii. **Cyril Malcolmson** <sup>1</sup>.

Cyril married Daughter Whitney, daughter of J. Whitney and Alice Malcolmson.

**406. Evelyn Maud Brice** <sup>1</sup>.

Evelyn married Robert Thomas Herron, son of Robert Herron and Bessie Crosthwaite. (Robert Thomas Herron was born in 1863.)

M. D. M.R.C.P.E.D.P.H of Armagh

---

Supplied much of the British Brice History.

His father died when the children were young and the children and their mother lived with Alexander Brice, L.A. H. in Armagh who was a son of FA Brice. Alexander's wife was the daughter of General Dalrymple

---

Dr. Robert T. Herron of 6 Victoria St. in Armagh, Ireland wrote the Brice family of Charlotte, NC on October 10, 1924 at length about the Brice family as it remained in Ireland. Robert Herron was the 4th cousin of Mary Frances Enloe, (B)

Parts of the letter are included in all the Brice histories I have seen.

Letter from Robert T. Herron to Brice family in Charlotte, NC:

6 Victoria Street  
Armagh, Ireland  
October 10, 1924

Dear Mr. Brice:

At last I am sending you as much information as I can at present on the subject of our family. I hope you will forgive me for not being able to send it before this but the information came from scattered sources, however I believe the enclosed is accurate.

I regret very much that I did not put all this down in order long ago, before the death of Elizabeth Malcolmson which took place in 1916 aged 86 years. She was a cousin of my mother and daughter of William Brice of Cavan. She married her cousin William Malcolmson F.R.C.S.I. Lt. Col. 4th Bat, Royal Irish Fusiliers an medical officer of the Cavan Dispensary for many years. She was a highly cultured woman and a most excellent painter. She was fond of looking up families and many years ago established the connection through Nicholas by means of the perusal of old wills and other deeds and documents in Dublin, all of which are now destroyed. I had several talks with her on the subject of the Brice family and she often told me of a William Brice who married Jennie McClure and when I asked her about their family she always told me they emigrated to America and I see now that this accounts in great measure for the disappearance of Brices from this country with the exception of my wife's family, and I am glad to know that you have taken an interest in this matter. Some years ago I was trying to find out something about the McClures which is a great County

Antrim name, some of whom rose to great distinction. There was a Sir William McClure in the vicinity of Ballymena, but I will find out more about this later on. there was a George McClure who was headmaster of the Academy Ballymena, in 1760 and no doubt this was a close relation of Jennie. I have not been able to trace how those people came to be about Killlala which is in the west of Ireland. Edward Brice, my great great grandfather had ships at sea and traded with Scotland, just the same as Robert and Rondell of which there is a record. I have several notes on the subject which I have not been able up to the present to find. I had copies of my great grandfather's lectures which he attended under the great Monro in Edinburg, he was Frederick Augustus Brice, MD. of Cavan. I once saw a record of how he was present at the Battle of Grenard in the Irish Rebellion and distinguished himself there, he having marched out with the Cavan yeomanry. William Brice was his uncle and your great great grandfather. I take it you are my own generation. I am just 60 years of age and have lived all my life since 5 years old in Armagh. I was brought up and educated by my grand uncle the late Alexander Brice who came to this city from Cavan in 1830 he died in 1881 aged 79. His mother Elizabeth Brice died in Armagh 29 January, 1835 but I think she is buried in Cavan with the husband who died in 1813, aged 39. I have her will in parchment.

I was educated at the Royal School Armagh and studied medicine in Dublin and became qualified L.R.C.T.I. in 1883 just before I was 20 years of age. I afterward took a good many of the higher degrees and dipomas. I have been medical officer of the Armagh District Hospital and Fevn Hospital since 1891. I served in the South African war as civil Surgeon 1901-2 - medal and 4 clasps. I joined the R.M.A.C and was 4 years in the great war and was promoted to the rank of Major and held a war office appointment as Senior medical officer Command Depots. I took an active part in the anti-tuberculosis campaign started by Her

Excellency the Marchioness of Aberdeen, the wife of Lord Lieu ...?.... of Ireland and as principal lecturer saw and lectured in most of the towns in Ireland in 1907 to 1910.

My wife also served in the army as a Sister in Queen Alexander's Imperial Nursing service Reserve. We came back at Xmas 1918 and resumed our work. I was appoint O.C. Military Hospital and medical officer in charge of troops here in 1921 and that is all I'm going to tell you about myself.

During my investigations for you I wrote to Sir W. Arbuthnot Lane of London who is a very big surgeon. He is a descendant of the Rev. Arbuthnot through his mother and I have some very interesting letters from a sister of his one the subject.

I am sending you a copy of the old tomb at Ballycarry it appeared in the Telegraph on 15 May 1913 and a long article by I.W. Kernoghan who I am sorry to say is since dead but I wish to get in touch with a Francis Bigger who is learned in these matters and he may be able to give me some further information. I have an old notebook which belonged to my great grandfather but which is temporarily lost. I contains entries concerning my grand uncle and his brother William my wife's grandfather who were at school here 1810, 1811, 1812 at a school which was kept by their cousin Kitty Arbuthnot - my grand uncle whose enlarged photo I have - if living would now be 122. He is now dead 43 years and it just seems like yuesterday. I am at present wearing an old gold chain which belonged to his father which he gave me with gold watch in 1877 when I passed my first examination in Dublin at 14 years of age. I have also in my possession a few silver spoons with a monogram F.E.B. which means Frederick and Elizabeth Brice probably bought at their wedding.

My grand uncle and my wife's grandfather were healthy strong knit met but short of stature, expecially Alexander, he was much below the average height. Some of the Malcolmson men were fairly tall (sons of Mary Brice) John of Dublin was one of my dearest friends. He wa about six foot. He was law agent in the Bank of Ireland and was one of the most cultured and charming men I ever knew, you will see by the enclosed all about his family. Claud and his sister Mrs. Armstrong are dead but Ralph is still alive an advocate in the Supreme Court living in Allahabad.

I must really stop writing now. I haven't written as much for a very long time, of course I could go on for weeks. Our cousins the Beatties in Belfast are a nice family, he is a very prominent R. C. He has recently bought a new house, a mansion, he stayed with us during the last Assize when on circuit.

Perhaps you will visit this country soon, if so we will be very pleased to see you but it is in a peculiar state at present.

I cannot understand how any honest person can take such fantastic reading out of article 12 - surely a body of men such as the Bill Circuit is compsed of if they had intended to reduce the area of the six counties would have said so and not talk of determining the boundary between the six northern counties and the rest of Ireland.

If they took away two counties surely the boundary would be between four and the rest of Ireland the thing is absurd and a perfect mess.

I am glad Patsey wrote to you she is a smart lass and doing well at school. Aleck is a fine

lad and smart with a good sense of humor.

Now I hope I have cleared up most of the doubt in your mind.

The Brices were evidently a nice lot of people and I know my grand uncle was a saint on earth - his sister Catherine was a very intelligent well cultured old dame. She lived and died here. I remember old Mary perfectly. She was a wonderful old lady and her son Robert was a very clever man he also was greatly interested in pedigrees and could trace almost any family of note in this country. I was he who traced out the pedigree of Eliz. Moore daughter of James Moore who married a Miss Hall daughter of I. Hall 3rd son of John Hall of Narrow Water. There are two books in this country which contain a lot of information Burke's Peerage and Burkes Landed Gentry, the marriages of the Brices are mentioned with the Maxwells, Knoxs, etc.

Next door to us lives Mrs. Milling widow of the late J. Milling, Resident Magistrate who was murdered by the rebels at Westport in 1919. Her eldest son has gone to the States, Seattle, to ..?.. his fortune, he was in the Indian (?) Army but left on \_\_\_\_\_ with many more. You will see his mother name Lilla she is a granddaughter of Mary Brice. She is very nice but now sad. She has just been in here.

I shall expect to hear from you in due course,

Believe  
Yours sincerely,  
Robert T. Herron

They had the following children:

640 F i. **Patricia Elizabeth Goddard Herron**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Mar 1908.

641 M ii. **Robert Alexander Cresthwaite Herron**<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Mar 1909.

**409. Eleanor Clements Herron**<sup>1</sup>.

Eleanor married William Lyndon. (William Lyndon was born in Clonegonnell Cavan, Ireland and died in 1923.)

emigrated to Brisbane, Australia 1889

They had the following children:

642 M i. **William Lyndon**<sup>1</sup>.

643 M ii. **Robert Alexander Lyndon**<sup>1</sup>.

644 F iii. **Georgina Lyndon**<sup>1</sup>.

645 F iv. **Maud Lyndon**<sup>1</sup>.

646 F v. **Nellie Lyndon**<sup>1</sup>.

## ◀ Eleventh Generation ▶

**417. Barbara Brown Moffatt**<sup>1</sup>, died in 1896.

Barbara married Robert Calvin Grier. (Robert Calvin Grier was born on 2 Mar 1817 in Providence Township, Mecklenburg Co., NC and died on 30 Mar 1871 in Due West, SC.)

They had the following children:

647 F i. **Isabella Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

648 F ii. **Laura Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

649 F iii. **Lois Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

650 F iv. **Jane Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

651 M v. **S. C. Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

+ 652 M vi. **Paul Livingston Grier**<sup>1</sup>

653 M vii. **Isaac Livingston Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Aug 1841 in York Co., SC and died on 27 Jun 1862 in Battle Of Gaines' Mill, Virginia.

+ 654 M viii. **William Moffatt Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Feb 1843 in York Co., SC and died on 3 Sep 1899 in Due West, SC

655 M ix. **Boyce Hemphill Grier**<sup>1,36</sup> was born on 8 Nov 1861 in Due West, SC and died on 3 Jun 1925 in Camden, AL.

Boyce married Margaret Susan Lee, daughter of Joseph Frances Lee and Martha Brice, on 28 Jul 1891 in Due West, SC. (Margaret Susan Lee was born on 1 Jun 1869 in Due West, SC and died on 9 Nov 1903 in Ora, SC.)

+ 656 M x. **Mark Brown Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Jan 1867 in Due West, SC



**419. Janie Gaston**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1858.

Janie married George Gage. (George Gage was born in 1856 and died in 1921.)

They had the following children:

657 F i. **Martha Williams Gage**<sup>1</sup> was born on 19 Jan 1887 and died on 19 Mar 1920.

Martha married Madison Peyton Howell. (Madison Peyton Howell was born on 28 Mar 1884 and died on 6 Aug 1950.)

**440. Anna Brice Caldwell**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Dec 1871 in Chester County, South Carolina<sup>12</sup> and died on 17 Mar 1970 in Gaffney, South Carolina<sup>12</sup>.

Anna married William Stuart Hall Jr. on 19 Sep 1894 in Chester County, South Carolina<sup>12</sup>. (William Stuart Hall Jr. was born on 24 Oct 1869 in Fairfield County, South Carolina<sup>12</sup> and died on 20 Jul 1938 in Gaffney, South Carolina<sup>12</sup>.)

They had the following children:

658 M i. **William D'ormond Hall**<sup>1</sup>.

William married Claire Phoeby Poole.

659 M ii. **James Caldwell Hall**<sup>1</sup>.

660 M iii. **Robert Elliot Hall**<sup>1</sup>.

661 F iv. **Anna Brice Hall**<sup>1</sup>.

662 M v. **Joseph Holmes Hall**<sup>1</sup>.

**441. Robert Brice Caldwell**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Aug 1874 in Chester County, SC and died on 19 Feb 1955 in Chester County, SC.

Robert married Leile Hope Lathan on 19 Dec 1900 in Chester County, SC. (Leile Hope Lathan was born on 20 Aug 1875 in Chester County, SC and died on 17 Aug 1967 in Chester County, SC.)

They had the following children:

+ 663 F i. **Mary Simmons Caldwell**<sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Jan 1902 in Chester County, SC and died on 23 Aug 1990 in Mecklenburg Co., NC

+ 664 F ii. Leila Lathan Caldwell<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 May 1903 in Chester County, SC and died on 9 Jan 1992 in Birmingham, AL

665 F iii. Susie Meek Caldwell<sup>1</sup> was born on 13 Jun 1905 in Chester County, SC and died on 19 May 1991 in Chester County, SC.

+ 666 M iv. Robert Brice Caldwell Jr.<sup>1</sup> was born on 23 Feb 1909 in Chester County, SC and died on 26 Dec 1991 in Decatur, Dekalk Co, GA

443. Jane Bethia Caldwell<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Oct 1878.

Jane married James Baxter Westbrook on 27 Jun 1906.

They had the following children:

667 F i. Bethia Westbrook<sup>1</sup>.

668 F ii. Isabelle Westbrook<sup>1</sup>.

669 F iii. Janie Brice Westbrook<sup>1</sup>.

444. Florence Mccalla Caldwell<sup>1</sup> was born in 1880.

Florence married Robert James Lindsay on 16 Sep 1918.

They had the following children:

670 M i. Robert James Jr. Lindsay<sup>1</sup>.

671 M ii. Stuart Hall Lindsay<sup>1</sup>.

448. James Mccalla Caldwell Jr.<sup>1</sup> was born on 9 Jan 1888.

James married Naomi Harmon on 28 Oct 1913.

They had the following children:

672 M i. James Mccalla Jr. Caldwell<sup>1</sup>.

673 F ii. Nellie Caroline Caldwell<sup>1</sup>.

449. John Steele Caldwell<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Nov 1889.

John married Kathryn Cross on 22 Apr 1914.

They had the following children:

674 M i. **John Steele Jr. Caldwell**<sup>1</sup>.

**460. Julia Warden Baird**<sup>1</sup> was born on 21 Jun 1892 and died in Nov 1938.

Julia married Moses Ralph Gibson on 16 Jun 1915 in Due West, SC. (Moses Ralph Gibson was born on 9 Nov 1883 in New Albany, Mississippi and died on 4 Dec 1949 in Marshville, NC.)

They had the following children:

675 M i. **Son Gibson**<sup>1</sup> was born in Jul 1917 and died in Jul 1931.

**464. James Ashbel Baird**<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Jan 1899 in Cotton Plant, Mississippi.

From the Sesquicentennial History ARP Church:

James Ashbel Baird was born at Cotton Plane, Mississippi, January 27, 1899. He was baptized by Dr. S. A. Agnew. His father was the Rev. J. W. Baird. His mother was Mrs. Annie Brice Baird, daughter of Rev. R. W. Brice, long time pastor of Hopewell ARP Church, Chester County, SC.

Ashbel Baird attended the graded school at Covington, TN, and the High School of Due West, S. C. He joined the Church when he was nine years old, under the ministry of his father Rev. J. W. Baird. He entered Erskine College in the fall of 1915, and graduated in 1920. While in the College, he was a member of the Euphenism Literary Society, winning the Junior Medal for the best essay. He was President of the society for a term. He delivered the diplomas to the senior class. He was an honor graduate.

He entered Erskine Theological Seminary in the fall of 1920. After finishing the course there, he studied in Moody bible Institute. He was licensed by the First Presbytery. His first charge was the ARP Church of Kannapolis, NC. On installation there he was ordained, the date not being definitely recalled.

On June 3, 1920, he was married to Miss Marie Stroud, the daughter of S. M. B. Stroud and Mrs. Bessie M. Stroud of Chester, SC. To the Reverend and Mrs. Baird there have been born two children: James Ashbel, Jr., born May 6, 1921, and died February 21, 1924; Robert Alexander, born November 7, 1923.

Other pastorates served by Rev. J. A. Baird have been Russellville, Arkansas, and Glenwood, Charlotte, NC. For a time he served an independant church of Charlotte, and was for the time not connected with the first Presbytery, but in 1946 he became again a member of the Presbytery, and has since been supplying at Kannapolis, his first charge. Sometime in the year 1949-1950 he was installed pastor, and now serves them in that

capacity, May, 1951.

Mr. Baird is a man of good gifts and ability, and is a helpful and popular minister of the Gospel.

James married Marie Mcconnel Stroud on 3 Jun 1920.

They had the following children:

676 M i. **James Ashbel Jr. Baird**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 May 1921 and died on 21 Feb 1924.

677 M ii. **Robert Alexander Baird**<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Nov 1923.

**467. Hattie Woodrow Morris**<sup>15</sup>.

Hattie married Hughes.

They had the following children:

678 M i. **Stephen T. Hughes Jr.**

Hattie also married Hugh H Gilbert in 1920.

They had the following children:

679 F i. **Leslie Morris Gilbert**<sup>15</sup> was born in 1921.

680 M ii. **Hugh Brice Gilbert**<sup>15</sup> was born in 1926.

**472. James Walter Polk**<sup>1</sup>.

James married Helen Killingworth.

They had the following children:

681 F i. **Martha Suye Polk**<sup>1</sup>.

682 M ii. **James Polk**<sup>1</sup>.

683 F iii. **Mary Elise Polk**<sup>1</sup>.

684 F iv. **Lara Polk**<sup>1</sup>.

**474. Elizabeth Polk**<sup>1</sup>.

Elizabeth married Devid Moss.

They had the following children:

685 F i. **Elise Moss**<sup>1</sup>.

**477. William Howard Cochrane**<sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Oct 1883 in Paint Lick, KY and died on 30 Oct 1938 in Bristol, TN.

William married Ethel Katherine King on 3 Feb 1904 in Bristol, TN.

They had the following children:

+ 686 F i. **Alice Macie Cochrane**<sup>1</sup>

**478. Susie Carlisle Cochrane**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Sep 1886 in Crittenden, KY.

Susie married Richard Cannon in 1904.

Susie also married William H. Reynolds on 5 Aug 1918 in Augusta, KY.

They had the following children:

+ 687 F i. **Lucile Gladys Reynolds**<sup>1</sup>

**479. Mary Lee Cochrane**<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Aug 1889 in Millersburg, KY.

Mary married William Earl Sherritt on 1 Jun 1910 in Georgetown, Scott Co., KY.

They had the following children:

+ 688 F i. **Mary Lucile Sherritt**<sup>1</sup>

**480. Frances Josephine Cochrane**<sup>1</sup> was born on 25 Jul 1892 in Millersburg, KY and died on 28 Jul 1966.

Frances married James Thornton Norris on 25 Dec 1915 in Augusta, KY.

They had the following children:

- + 689 F i. Mary Elizabeth Norris<sup>1</sup>
- + 690 F ii. Susie Cochrane Norris<sup>1</sup>
- + 691 F iii. Frances Julia Norris<sup>1</sup>
- 692 M iv. James Thornton Jr. Norris<sup>1</sup>.

James married Jane Bandy Rogers.

**481. Martha Lee Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

Martha married G. J. Jr. Gustafson.

They had the following children:

- 693 M i. G. J. Iii Gustafson<sup>1</sup>.

**482. Joseph Lee Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Oct 1893 in Okete, Lincoln Co., MO and died on 1 Jul 1953 in Statesville, NC.

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Degree; 1919; Princeton Theological Seminary.

Joseph married Ruth Morrison on 6 Apr 1926.

They had the following children:

- + 694 F i. Susie Adelaide Grier<sup>1</sup>
- + 695 M ii. Joseph Lee Jr. Grier<sup>1</sup>
- 696 M iii. Eugene Morrison Grier<sup>1</sup>.
- 697 M iv. Calvin Knox Grier<sup>1</sup>.

**483. Mark Brown Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Jul 1895 in York Co., SC.

Mark married Emma Carlisle Jennings on 22 Feb 1923 in Spartanburg, SC. (Emma Carlisle Jennings was born in Spartanburg, SC and died on 5 Mar 1937.)

They had the following children:

+ 698 M i. Boyce Hemphill Grier<sup>1</sup> was born in 1925

Mark also married Mary Wallace Callison on 25 Apr 1939 in Staunton, Virginia. (Mary Wallace Callison was born in Staunton, VA.)

**484. Lois Francis Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Jun 1897 in York Co., SC.

Lois married John Carson Moore on 20 Aug 1929.

They had the following children:

699 F i. **Lois Grier Moore**<sup>1</sup>.

**486. Enloe Brice Wakefield**<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Oct 1905 in Marshall County, Tennessee and died on 16 Jun 1984 in Macon, Georgia.

After Harry came Enloe Brice Wakefield, born October 30, 1905. Enloe loved fun and was a great teaser. He went to college at Mercer in Macon, GA, where he met and married Harriet Watson, called "Bill." They had two daughters, Katherine and Toni.

Enloe also went away to make his fortune....and did. He started as a stock boy for the Woolworth Company while in college, stayed with the company, and retired as one of the company's major buyers working in New York City, traveling all over the world, bringing stories of fabulous vista to be seen "a long way from Dark's Mill!"

Variously located around the country in his Woolworth career, Enloe lived in North Platte, Nebraska; in Denver, Colorado; and then in Summit, New Jersey, from which he commuted to NYC.

When Ed and I were honeymooning in New York, Enloe and Bill invited us to visit them in their home in Summit....which we were successful in finding! We had a wonderful meal on the back lawn of the house, and Ed was being helpful in carrying the dishes in doors when the meal was finished. CRASH. Yes, it was the Steuben ware, dropped. Not a glass broke.

Bill and Enloe gave us tickets to "The Sound of Music" which had opened nine days earlier on Broadway. We had never heard of the play before and went with no preconception.....what a splendid gift! Mary Martin was in the starring role and a lady by the name of Patricia Neway sang the Mother Superior role. Theodore Bikel was the leading man. A highlight of our lives.

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Fact 1; Ed: Mercer University.
2. Fact 2; Work: Buyer, Fw Woolworth.

Enloe married Harriet Watson. (Harriet Watson was born in Macon, Georgia and died on 15 May 1994 in Macon, Georgia.)

They had the following children:

+ 700 F i. Katherine Laney Wakefield<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Mar 1931 in Denver, Colorado

+ 701 F ii. Enloe Antoinette Wakefield<sup>1</sup> was born on 9 Jul 1936 in North Platte, Nebraska and died on 3 Jun 1993 in Albany, NY

**487. Robert Winston Wakefield**<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Feb 1908 in Marshall County, Tennessee <sup>33</sup> and died on 9 Sep 1986 in Rutherford County, Tennessee.

Robert was the third of five sons born to Harry Urban Wakefield, born on December 31, 1875, in Cornersville, Marshall County, TN, and Mary Frances Enloe (Mayme), born July 18, 1877 in Troy, Obion County, TN. Urban and Mayme were married on December 31, 1901 in Troy, TN, where Mayme had grown up.

---

Robert Winston Wakefield, my father, was the third child, also born in Cornersville. The house where he was born still stands, in remodeled mint condition, directly across the street from the Cornersville school on the corner of Hgw. 31A and "Wakefield Street."

#### Baba Growing Up

Robert, who the young ones know as "Baba" told many stories about life on the farm with his brothers and his father and mother. Pap had followed his own father in a small manufacturing venture in Cornersville making "single trees" and "double trees" -- part of the harness required for plowing with horses. They also had a fairly large farm which kept the boys all occupied.

To hear Baba tell it, their life as children was one of great pleasure, much fun, lots of hard work and lots of adventures. Many, if not most, of the adventures escaped the attention of their parents! (Of course, they included the many miles of walking to and from school in the most vile weather!)

Baba told stories of "Old Red," the smartest mule he ever saw and how some of the boys could ride or work him, and others could not. Baba, of course, could manage the smart mule. I believe it was Harry who never really got the swing of it!

Once, the family moved to Dark's Mill in Maury County, where Baba went to little country schools and then started high school in Columbia. He later claimed that if it had not been for Mr. Carl Gardner teaching History, he never would have know how to do school. Mr. Gardner aimed never to fail a student. Now, that did not mean the student could loaf...on the contrary, the student had to stay at the school doing the work repeatedly until it was satisfactory. Baba claimed that he had spent many extra hours working for Mr. Gardner's approval.

The family lived in a country house said by the neighbors to be haunted. It was the usual old story, a doctor had lived there and a child had died in one of the upstairs bedrooms. The child sometimes wandered about looking for her family.



Well sir, a few weeks after the family moved in, far into the night, someone woke to hear the sound of little shoe laces dragging on the central staircase of the house....soon the whole family was up and listening. No one could see anything but everyone heard the shoe laces!

This went on night after night and the whole family was getting pretty edgy, including B and Pap. And then, the discovery of the dark secret.....

The house was built up off the ground as was the habit in those days, and there was a deep, dark crawl space underneath the house. The space was high enough for a grown man to stand up.

A big old billy goat had taken up sleeping underneath the house with the chickens and the dogs. When he scratched his back with one horn, the other horn reached the framing holding the house up above his head, making the sound of the laces. So much for the ghost.

Baba and his brothers always maintained that there was a field at that house where they could not get any livestock to go....the grass could be green and lush, but no animal would go there. Even Old Red refused to enter the gate.

In this generation, the Wakefield family experienced the Great Depression and World War II, both of which had a profound impact. All of the boys struggled to keep any cash flow at all for the family during the depression. Apparently, Pap was not the most effective farmer around and the family moved about trying to find the most congenial environment. They moved to and from Cornersville on several occasions.

Maury County and Bedford County were included in their range.

The end of the depression found them living in Shelbyville, where Pap and Baba went into business together, manufacturing cross cut saw handles. They were beginning to build a good business when Robert brought home his bride in 1934. B and Pap moved back to Cornersville.

Robert had not been "cut out" for schooling. He told of his years in the small, one roomed schools of his childhood when he and the teacher would make plans to go fishing at lunch time, hiding their fishing gear in the woods where they could find it quickly when school let out. He also told of occupying himself whittling holes in the log wall of one schoolhouse, a feat for which he was certainly called to task but of which he claimed B had no knowledge.

He finished high school in Shelbyville, and tried both Berry College in Rome, GA, and what became MTSU to no avail. (In fact, I am of the belief that Baba's exit from the then State Normal was accomplished at the invitation of Dean Beasley upon the occasion of a small fire in Jones Hall attended by Baba and his friend, Jack Ray.)

College simply held no interest for Robert. He had always been the "fixer" of the family, keeping all the mechanical equipment in good running order, inventing the toys with which the boys entertained themselves building dams in the creek and figuring out how to move the creek over to another bed....that kind of thing. He even built small movable trucks and cars after their advent on the scene. He told in much detail of the family's first T Model Ford and the adventures involved in keeping it running.

Baba invented and built all of the machinery used at Wakefield Mfg. Co. for making cross

cut saw handles. His was the only factory east of Washington State manufacturing the handles, essential to the lumber business at that time.

"The mill" was a wondrous place of my youth, smelling of wood shaving and motor oil and the "milk" that ran through the "big punch press" to cool the steel being stamped piece by piece into shape.

It was that punch press that one night took off the end of my father's finger right up to the second knuckle. I clearly recall his sitting that night in the cool, dark living room, very, very still....trying to sooth the pain of the awesome thing.

#### **Noted events in his life were:**

1. Fact 1; Bedford County High School.
2. Fact 2; Named High School Team "Golden Eagles".
3. Fact 3; Manufacturer, Originally Of Cross Cut Saw Handles.
4. Fact 4; Manufacturer, Wood Products.
5. Fact 5; Presbyterian Church, Ruling Elder.

Robert married Susan Louisa Polk Peery on 29 May 1934 in Polk, Tennessee <sup>34</sup>. (Susan Louisa Polk Peery was born on 13 Jan 1903 in Polk Station, Obion County, Tennessee and died in 1963 in Davidson County, Tennessee.)

#### **Marriage of Robert and Louisa**

Robert and Louisa were married in 1934 at the home of the Rev. L. R. Neill in Troy, Tennessee.

The story of their wedding includes Robert calling Louisa to tell her that he was coming to Polk Station and thought they would be married that weekend. Because the telephone was a "party line" that included everyone in the village of Polk Station on the same line, he tried to be subtle and keep it between themselves.

A Party Line is one where every phone is connected and everyone can listen to all the other people's calls....when a call came through to the Peery household they could hear the clicks of everyone else picking up the phone to see what was happening!

The trouble was that Robert was SO careful to guard his words that Louisa did not catch on and was totally surprised when Robert arrived expecting a wedding!

Robert and Louisa met when Louisa was a student at Vanderbilt University in Nashville and went to Shelbyville to visit with her kinswoman who was Robert's mother. Robert's mother, was the first cousin of Louisa's Aunt Bert Polk. One of Louisa's friends at Vanderbilt was Robert's brother, Harry, so that Louisa and her family knew that Mayme Enloe Wakefield lived near Nashville in Shelbyville. A trip to visit introduced Louisa to Robert.

They had the following children:

+ 702 F i. Dorothy Peery Wakefield <sup>1</sup> was born on 15 Nov 1936 in Shelbyville, Bedford County, Tennessee

703 F ii. **Susan Polk Wakefield**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Dec 1940 in Bedford County, Tennessee and died on 17 Jun 1990 in Bedford County, Tennessee.

Susan was born with a congenital heart defect, then known popularly as a "blue baby." She was ill all of her infancy and well into her middle years. She was unable to attend school but 4 days during the 1st grade. The medical opinion shared by our neighborhood physician as well as the pediatrician in Nashville where we were taken at intervals, was that Susan would not live beyond her early years, thus whether she went to school or not was really inconsequential.

And, indeed, until the advent of antibiotics after WWII, Susan was assured a brief life span.

When I had the whooping cough, the first dosage of gamma globulin ever given in Bedford County was flown from New York to Nashville where my father picked it up at the airport and brought it for Dr. Burch to drop by the house and administer. She did not get the whooping cough.

And she lived. When she was 19 years old she had the first open heart surgery at Vanderbilt University Hospital using a brand new piece of technology known as a heart lung Machine. The surgery was to repair a prolapse of the pulmonary valve. That was in June of 1960.

When her heart finally did stop, she was soon to be 50 years old, had finished a master's degree, had worked as a professional medical librarian. Probably because she had never been encouraged to think of herself beyond childhood, she never really "grew up."

She was literally only 4'8" tall, very slight of stature, and besieged by the dependency to which she had been socialized. She died the invalid she had been as a very young child. Technology repaired her faulty heart, but could not replace her well learned sick image of herself with a more robust, healthy, capable one.

Susan died on June 7, 1990 and is buried in Willow Mount Cemetery in Shelbyville, Bedford County, next to her father and mother.

**Noted events in her life were:**

1. Fact 1; Bs Mtsu.
2. Fact 2; MA Peabody.
3. Fact 3; Medical Librarian.

Robert also married Patricia Tharpe Hope on 4 Oct 1963 in Shelbyville, Bedford County, Tennessee. (Patricia Tharpe Hope was born on 31 Oct 1924 in Shelbyville, Bedford County, Tennessee.)

A G-G-G-granddaughter of David Crockett.

Educated in Shelbyville Public Schools and graduated from high school in 1942, received BS degree from Middle Tennessee State College in Murfreesboro, TN in spring of 1945. Received a State of Tennessee scholarship for aviation instruction at MTSC for the summer quarter following graduation.

She was a high school teacher from 1945 through spring of 1957; spring of 1957 until retirement in Jan. 1990 was employed at Arnold Engineering Development Center in Tullahoma, TN. which has the world's largest closed circuit wind tunnels for testing aircraft, missiles and space flight vehicles and components of the same. Position title, "math data assistant" which means chief responsibilities were to manually calculate a wind tunnel test program of engineering equations to verify computer programming for on line test programs.

(Up until 1990, there were no US space vehicles that were not totally or partially tested in these tunnels, plus all new aircraft)

Recognized several times for outstanding performance at Propulsion Wind Tunnel Facility by company executives and outside contractors.

---

Continued from Fact Sheet:

1943 President of College Orchestra  
1944 Selected concert mistress, college orchestra  
1944 President of Women's Athletic Association, MTSC  
1944 President of Sophomore class, MTSC  
1944-45 Member of 1st team, Tennis  
1944-45 Tau Omicron Honor Society MTSC  
1945 Treasurer, Tau Omicron  
1944 Selected most athletic student, MTSC  
1945 Vice President of Associated Student Body, MTSC  
1945 Chairman of Congress  
1945 Business Manager of College Yearbook  
1945 National Amateur Athletic Union (AAU) in St. Joseph, MO, playing with Atlanta Sports Arena on weekends through the season. Won first runner up for free-throw national title at the national tournament.  
1945 After national AAU tournament, had an offer to play basketball with All-American Red Heads, the only professional women's basketball team in the nation. Offer declined.  
1945 Captain of MTSC Basketball team (first year of college competitive sports after WWII)  
1945 Most versatile student at MTSC  
1945 Selected Who's Who among American Colleges and Universities.

They had the following children:

704 F i. **Dorothy Peery Wakefield**<sup>1</sup> was born on 15 Nov 1936 in Shelbyville, Bedford County, Tennessee.

Dorothy Peery Wakefield (that's me) was born on November 15, 1936, in Shelbyville Tennessee. I am told that I was born in time for Sunday School on that Sunday morning.

I am the eldest of the two daughters born to Robert Winston Wakefield and Susan Louisa Polk Peery Wakefield. My sister, Susan Polk Wakefield, was born on December 28, 1940.

The family lived at 307 Carney Street in Shelbyville from the time I was 5 years old until 1963 when both of us daughters were gone from Shelbyville, Louisa died, and Robert married Patricia Tharpe Hope Mullens and moved to her home on South Brittain Street.

Filled with children, the Carney Street neighborhood was a wonderful place for growing up. Next door was the Higgins family with their three babies (Walter, Mary Battle and Bob), then the Erwin Thomas family with their four children (John R., Erwena, Billy and Kathryn) and then on the corner was Dr. Burch and their two daughters (Betty and Ann). Across the street Mrs. Carney lived in the back of her ancestral home with the front part converted to a large and gracious apartment variously occupied over the years. Next to Mrs. Carney lived the Bobo family with a daughter (Rosemary). Across the street from the Bobo house was the Tarpley house including the "best friend" of my entire growing up years, Mary Marzee Warren. Next to Marzee lived Coach Swing and their three daughters (Virginia).

Endless "lets pretend," "play house," "hide and go seek," "stick horse shows" were engaging the youngsters throughout the summer days, long into the evenings. In the winters, we walked up the street one block east and then north one block to East Side School, later to Junior High School across town, and then to Bedford County High School, where each of us duly graduated. Both of us graduated from MTSC in Murfreesboro, Susan got her masters degree at Peabody College in Nashville, I got mine at the University of Tennessee School of Social Work on its Nashville Campus.

If the clouds that later rested upon our little family were at all evident during my youth, I was blissfully unaware. Possibly on account of the lively "core group" of neighborhood kids, others were drawn to our play places where we staged plays of all sorts, had "funerals" after we discovered the drama to be drawn from the demise of a bug or a butterfly.....or the duck belonging to George Thomas Seton up the street who (duck) fell into the starch!

In the evenings when my father came around the corner home from work, he knew to stop at the corner where we all piled into the truck bed for the ride up the street and into the driveway!

The "double" driveway was the scene of many a stick horse show modeled on the then infant "Walking Horse Celebration" later to become the centerpiece of the Bedford County Tourism. . Susan, my sister, inevitably "won" the stick horse shows, a fact which dawned upon me gradually and about which I was led to question the "judge" .....usually daddy, roped into the act. Finally, it was explained that Susan's superior stick horse was the function of the prize money

drawn from her piggy bank more than relative merits of the various "horses" themselves! It was Her Money!!

Throughout my childhood we always had a "maid" as did all the other children with whom I was acquainted. In my recollection, these blessed women were kind, compassionate, wise and wonderful. I vaguely recall Betty Scott, the earliest in my lifetime; then Willie Florence who chased a very energetic toddler with good cheer. Then beloved Annie Turrentine who came to us on Carney Street and stayed through my high school days. Then Kathryn Streeter who was the blessing of my grandmother "B's" aging days and Susan's high school years.

Even now, 50 years later, I can feel those warm and welcoming arms and find comfort and a sense of safety in the recollection. Yet, of them all, only Kathryn Streeter was ever a "real" person with a family and a life and dreams of her own away from my house. Kathryn was my teacher through the Civil Rights era of the late 50's and early 60's.

I do not know where Betty Scott's, Willie Florence's, or even Annie Turrentine's lives were spent after they passed from my world. In those days there was a separation between the races beyond imagination...or even consideration. There just was a separation, as if ordained by God, that was not consciously questioned, at least not by me or those with whom I lived my days.

One thing I did know without doubt. I was loved by these women. A child can tell, and I knew love and comfort with them. They nurtured me, and my sister, and, I believe, my mother as well.

For my mother was unable to cope with the vagaries of living, sought relief in withdrawal and depression, and spent the last 13 years of her life enclosed in mental illness.

She was first hospitalized when I was 13 years old and Susan, my sister, was 9. My grandmother B moved into our house after Pap died, and stayed there until her own illness overcame her. She was the "mother" for my sister.

## World War II

Baba, Robert, was exempt from military duty because he was the owner of the mill manufacturing essential war materials. Since we were the only members of the family living near the grandparents, our family stayed very close to the war news with them. A great map hung on the wall of the room in the house designated "the music room" and little pins marched around the world following the action as relayed by H.V. Kaltenborn and Edward R. Murrow over the radio.

Letters came with regularity from the four sons who were in active military duty and from their families. The letters from the war front were very heavily censored, with many holes carefully snipped in the fragile paper cutting out any words that could have been revealing of "war secrets." We never knew where the sons were at any time. Later, when three of the four had returned safely

home, there was lengthy conversation about what we had gleaned from the news, and their actual involvement in the action.

Paul and David were the closest to action, Paul in actual combat in the Pacific, David sailing around the world delivering, or trying to deliver goods to the front. It was David, who joined the merchant marines as a conscientious objector who died.

In our living room, we had a Philco radio that stood taller than my childhood head. I remember sitting in front of that radio listening to the "short wave" carrying the voice of the "enemy" Adolph Hitler. I remember D Day, and the worry of my grandparents about the family men who were engaged in active duty. (My mother's only brother was also in the Army.)

I vividly recall my mother's insistence that I remain by the radio one day, telling me that something was happening that I would want to remember all of my life...a very large and different bomb had been dropped on the mainland of Japan. A few days later, another such bomb was dropped and the war was over. And the atomic age began.

Regardless of the aftermath, the sheer relief of the ending of that World wide War was precious. One son was gone, the others would be home.

The only other clear image I have about WWII had to do with rationing. I was one day dispatched to the little corner grocery where we bought all our food (mostly delivered to the house each morning in those days) to get a 5 pound sack of sugar. As that was a month's rationing of sugar, I was cautioned to be very careful, which I was. I did, however, fail to notice on my trip home that the sugar sack had sprung a leak and that I was trailing precious sugar on the ground. Humiliation.

I never even wondered, or knew, how we came to have sugar after that dreadful episode. I suppose that Mr. Cross, who owned the store, and my father had some kind of understanding.

Being one of the few men not away for the war effort, my father served as an "air raid warden." When the fire siren went off, all lights went out and daddy went outside to be certain no lights were visible. I have vivid memories of seeing him walking up and down those silent dark streets, with only the glow of the ever present Chesterfield cigarette to mark his passing.

These remarkable events, along with maneuvers through the town, rationing of food and gasoline, and the lack of bubble gum were the only impacts of the War directly on our lives.

Louisa died in 1963 after her very long and distressing illness. She is buried in the Willow Mount Cemetery in Shelbyville.

Robert married Patricia Tharpe Hope, the widow of Walter D. Mullins, in the summer of 1963. Patricia's family will be included as a chapter in this book.

**Noted events in her life were:**

1. Fact 1; 1954; Central High School, Shelbyville.
2. Fact 2; 1958; Middle Tennessee State College.
3. Fact 3; 1963; UT School Of Social Work.

Dorothy married Lawrence Edwin Chance on 2 Jul 1960 in Shelbyville, Bedford County, Tennessee. (Lawrence Edwin Chance was born on 3 Jul 1935 in Madison, Davidson County, Tennessee.)

705 F ii. **Susan Polk Wakefield**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Dec 1940 in Bedford County, Tennessee and died on 17 Jun 1990 in Bedford County, Tennessee.

Susan was born with a congenital heart defect, then known popularly as a "blue baby." She was ill all of her infancy and well into her middle years. She was unable to attend school but 4 days during the 1st grade. The medical opinion shared by our neighborhood physician as well as the pediatrician in Nashville where we were taken at intervals, was that Susan would not live beyond her early years, thus whether she went to school or not was really inconsequential.

And, indeed, until the advent of antibiotics after WWII, Susan was assured a brief life span.

When I had the whooping cough, the first dosage of gamma globulin ever given in Bedford County was flown from New York to Nashville where my father picked it up at the airport and brought it for Dr. Burch to drop by the house and administer. She did not get the whooping cough.

And she lived. When she was 19 years old she had the first open heart surgery at Vanderbilt University Hospital using a brand new piece of technology known as a heart lung Machine. The surgery was to repair a prolapse of the pulmonary valve. That was in June of 1960.

When her heart finally did stop, she was soon to be 50 years old, had finished a master's degree, had worked as a professional medical librarian. Probably because she had never been encouraged to think of herself beyond childhood, she never really "grew up."

She was literally only 4'8" tall, very slight of stature, and besieged by the dependency to which she had been socialized. She died the invalid she had been as a very young child. Technology repaired her faulty heart, but could not replace her well learned sick image of herself with a more robust, healthy, capable one.

Susan died on June 7, 1990 and is buried in Willow Mount Cemetery in Shelbyville, Bedford County, next to her father and mother.

**Noted events in her life were:**



1. Fact 1; Bs Mtsu.
2. Fact 2; MA Peabody.
3. Fact 3; Medical Librarian.

**488. Paul Wakefield**<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Nov 1910<sup>35</sup> and died on 24 Jan 1976 in Alexandria, Virginia<sup>35</sup>.

After Robert came Paul Wakefield, born November 7, 1910. Wonderful Paul, also a studious child was also his mother's best piano student! In fact, his brothers allowed as how Paul managed to avoid a fair amount of the farm work either playing the piano for his mother, or reading a book in a hidden place, not to be found!

Paul went to Berry College in Rome, GA and then to George Peabody College in Nashville. He lacked only a dissertation completing his doctorate and worked for many years as an English teacher at UT Martin, at McCauley in Chattanooga, and later at George Washington in DC.

His major career was with the US State Department in their department of Intelligence. Some of his work was translating Russian newspapers during the cold war. Occasionally he told jokes he had read in the Russian newspaper "Isvestia".

Paul married Eloise Hames from the Brainerd Community in Chattanooga, TN, after a good many years of bachelorhood, and they had one son, Paul, Jr. Eloise and Paul lived in Falls Church, Virginia and later in Vienna, Virginia. Paul was an elder in the large Presbyterian Church in Washington where President Eisenhower was also a member. Both Alan and John Foster Dullas were pall bearers when Paul was buried in Arlington National Cemetery.

## World War II

WWII took its toll on this Wakefield family. All the brothers except Robert were in the military at the one time. Harry and Enloe were both Navy Officers, both stationed around Chicago. Paul was a Marine, a sergeant who refused a commission preferring to stay with the troops. At one point during the War, a picture was on the front of Life Magazine entitled "The Meanest Man on Earth" showing a Marine Drill Instructor at Paris Island....which was exactly Paul's role at that time.

This did not fit at all to my mind as Paul was funny and kind and prone to "spoiling" his niece...me! Paul was also an accomplished organist and on Sundays played the organ at the local Church near Paris Island. In later years, I asked Paul how he managed to be a DI at Paris Island. He pointed out that the young soldiers he was training were headed directly into battle where their training would mean death or life. Of course, he was strict.

He told a story of running backward down a line of recruits one day, barking at them in the usual manner when he stumbled and tumbled over backwards. (Paul always carried the Wakefield bon moi, even in top physical shape) Quickly recovering, he looked down the line of recruits and saw not one smile. Discipline!

Paul later volunteered to go to the Pacific theater where he participated in the Battles of Guam, Wake, Quaduline and Iwo Jima where he was injured. I remember seeing the helmet

that the bullet pierced, grazing Paul's head. I remember hours and hours of hearing the stories Paul told of the Marines on those far flung islands and the heroism of so many of those young men.

Paul married Eloise Hames in 1949. (Eloise Hames was born on 4 Jun 1920 in Hamilton County, Tennessee <sup>37</sup> and died in Jul 1974 in Virginia <sup>37</sup>.)

They had the following children:

706 M i. **Paul Wakefield** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1953.

**489. David Cunningham Wakefield** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1914 in Marshall County, Tennessee and died on 7 Feb 1945 in New York, New York.

David Cunningham Wakefield was the youngest of the Wakefield brothers. Born in 1914 in Marshall County, he was the trickster of the family and loved practical jokes. One of his favorites as a child was running into the bathroom just as his grandmother, "Miss Addie" was headed in that direction, and pretending to use the bathroom for long periods of time, arousing her concerned "Why, David, Are you all right?"

His wife was Ruth Meriwether and they had one son, David Meriwether Wakefield.

During WWII David was in the Merchant Marine because he was a conscientious objector. He sailed the world over in the Merchant Marine, coming home from time to time bringing coins from all over the earth and telling fantastic tales of the adventures he was having. He never carried a weapon.

David was the one who died during WWII. No one knows the actual circumstances of his death which occurred in New York City. It was reported as an accidental fall down a stair case in a hotel in NYC. I don't think the family ever really believed that was the whole story.

During WWII, the mothers of active duty soldiers displayed stars in the window for each son sent to war. B had 4 stars, with the one gold star after David's death. Paul brought home a purple heart.

David married Ruth Meriwether.

They had the following children:

707 M i. **David Meriwether Wakefield** <sup>1</sup>.

**491. Brice Pressly Moffatt** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1891 and died in 1935.

Brice married Mary Whitaker.

They had the following children:

708 M i. **Robert Whitaker Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1913 and died in 1913.

709 M ii. **Robert Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1914.

**495. Lula Maude Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1900 in Troy, Obion Co., TN and died in 1983.

**Noted events in her life were:**

1. Fact 1; Troy High School.
2. Fact 2; Woman's College, Due West S.C.
3. Fact 3; Cincinnati Conservatory Of Music.

Lula married Leonard Ross Neill on 18 Nov 1926 in Troy, Obion Co., TN. (Leonard Ross Neill was born on 10 Sep 1890 in Gaston County, N.C. and died on 17 Nov 1945 in Troy, Obion Co., TN.)

They had the following children:

+ 710 F i. **Elizabeth "Betty" Ross Neill**<sup>1</sup>

**498. Margaret Pressly**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1892.

Margaret married Ernest Poston.

They had the following children:

711 M i. **Ernest Poston**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1913.

Ernest married Beverly Brittain.

+ 712 F ii. **Maude Poston**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1915

+ 713 F iii. **Martha Poston**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1915 and died in 1946

**499. William C. Pressly**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1894.

William married Harriet Byrn in 1921.

They had the following children:

714 M i. **William Pressly**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1922.

715 F ii. **Harriet Pressly**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1924.

716 F iii. **Mary Lou Pressly**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1928.

717 M iv. **George Pressly**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1933.

718 M v. **Jimmy Pressly**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1935.

719 F vi. **Dorothy Pressly**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1937.

**502. Pressly Weed Ii Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1903.

Pressly married Sadie Horten.

They had the following children:

+ 720 M i. **Pressly Weed Iii Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1926

**505. Frances Adams Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Sep 1924 in Charlotte, NC.

Frances married Edwin Lee Webb M.D. on 23 Aug 1947 in Atlanta, GA. (Edwin Lee Webb M.D. was born on 3 Jul 1924 in Selma, AL and died on 10 Sep 1993 in Montgomery, AL.)  
The cause of death was Lung cancer.

They had the following children:

+ 721 F i. **Frances Elise Webb** was born on 29 Dec 1949 in Atlanta, GA

+ 722 M ii. **Edwin Lee Webb Jr.**

+ 723 F iii. **Janet Brice Webb**

**531. Charles Mcdonald Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Nov 1900.

Charles married Harriette Black on 19 Jun 1920. (Harriette Black was born in Waxhaw, N. C.)

They had the following children:

724 F i. **Harriette Brice Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Jun 1921.

725 M ii. **Charles M. Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 23 Apr 1923.

**541. James B. Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

541. James B. Brice.

They had the following children:

726 M i. **James Brice Jr.**

James married Sarah.

**558. William Oscar Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1898.

Lieutenant General William Oscar Brice:

Lt. general William Oscar Brice, US Marine Corps who is the second Marine aviator to attain this rank, has had a long, colorful and distinguished career in the service of his country.

The son of Dr. William Oscar Brice and Rachel Thompson Brice, he was born in Columbia in 1899, the family moving to Winnsboro six years later. He was graduated from Mr. Zion Institute, where "Skinny" Brice early exhibited his inbred loyalty to the "Rebel" 'cause by winning an oratorical contest on the subject of "The Confederacy."

WWI, in which he served as a second lieutenant, interrupted his studies at The Citadel but he returned to complete his education, becoming a naval aviator in 1924. Long before the second world conflict began, he was a member of the "Caterpillar" club, a real distinction in those early days of air travel.

General Brice has won a multitude of citations and decorations, including the Legion of Merit presented by General Vandergrift. During the first eighteen months in the Pacific war theatre, when the going was really tough, he displayed leadership, verve and daring of the highest calibre and in 1943, Colonel Brice was awarded the Distinguished Service Medal for outstanding leadership of all the Allied Search bomber and torpedo planes in the Solomons area. A Presidential citation accompanied it and his unit was given credit for inflicting tremendous losses on the Japanese.

In 1944, Vern Haugland, famed Associated Press Correspondent, writing of the Bonnie Blue Flag which waved over Brice's headquarters in the Solomons, said: "you dont have to have a Southern accent to work under colonel Brice but it helps. In Navy parlance, Brice is the man who make the air safe over the Solomons and he has commanded some of the nation's top aces, including Foss, Boyington, and Hassen."

Later in the war, the Winnsboro Marine officer did another tour of duty in the Far East and he has been twice to Korea, once during the "police action: and again sine the "uneasy peace."

Earlier this year he was elevated to his present rank, thus becoming the second marine aviator to attain this distinction in all American history. There are only four other Lt. Generals in the entire Marine Corps. Commandant Lemuel Shepherd is the only four star

general. (Except of news article in THE NEWS AND HERALD, Winnsboro) as quoted by L. S. Brice in The Brice Family

William married Margaret Osmond Brice.

William also married Rebekah Jennings.

They had the following children:

727 F i. **Peggy Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

728 M ii. **Charles Brown Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

**561. Margaret Josephine Brice**<sup>1</sup> was born on 25 Jul 1893.

Margaret married Charles Wilmont Brown on 2 Jul 1913.

They had the following children:

729 F i. **Josie Brice Brown**<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Aug 1921.

**574. Laurie Simonton Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Laurie married Margaret Mae Hemminger.

They had the following children:

730 M i. **Laurie Simonton Jr. Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

731 M ii. **James Douglas Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

**575. Thomas Alexander Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

Thomas married Muriel Florence Barnard.

They had the following children:

732 F i. **Mary Florence Brice**<sup>1</sup>.

**609. Frances Bolick**<sup>1</sup>.

Frances married George E. Yongue.

They had the following children:

733 M i. **George E. Jr. Yongue** <sup>1</sup>.

George married Mary Ella Brice.

734 F ii. **Catherine Yongue** <sup>1</sup>.

735 F iii. **Louise Yongue** <sup>1</sup>.

736 M iv. **Charles Yongue** <sup>1</sup>.

737 M v. **David Yongue** <sup>1</sup>.

738 M vi. **J. W. Yongue** <sup>1</sup>.

739 F vii. **Hesta Jane Yongue** <sup>1</sup>.

**610. John Spratt Bolick** <sup>1</sup>.

John married Doris Ringer.

They had the following children:

740 F i. **Barbara Sue Bolick** <sup>1</sup>.

**611. Margie Bolick** <sup>1</sup>.

Margie married Charles Locklier.

They had the following children:

741 M i. **Charles Bolick Locklier** <sup>1</sup>.

**612. Helen Milling** <sup>1</sup>.

Helen married Carlisle Smoak.

They had the following children:

742 F i. **Susanna Smoak** <sup>1</sup>.

**613. Joe Warren Jr. Milling**<sup>1</sup>.

Joe married Elenora Scease.

They had the following children:

743 M i. **Joe Warren Milling III**<sup>1</sup>.

744 M ii. **Jimmy Milling**<sup>1</sup>.

745 M iii. **Boyd Milling**<sup>1</sup>.

746 M iv. **Robert Milling**<sup>1</sup>.

**631. Martha Brice Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 20 Aug 1919.

Martha married Hugh Gill on 28 Nov 1941. (Hugh Gill was born on 30 Mar 1917 and died on 20 Jan 1975.)

They had the following children:

+ 747 F i. **Margaret Carolyne Gill**<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Mar 1944

748 M ii. **Hugh Miller Gill**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Oct 1947.

+ 749 F iii. **Ruth Angeline Gill**<sup>1</sup> was born on 25 Feb 1949

750 F iv. **Lynn Douglas Gill**<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Apr 1956.

**632. Archibald Alexander Jr. Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 5 Feb 1921.

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Alt. Birth; 6 Feb 1921.

Archibald married Annie Laurie Cunningham on 5 Jul 1942. (Annie Laurie Cunningham was born on 23 Sep 1922.)

They had the following children:

+ 751 M i. **William Alexander Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Dec 1946

**633. Brice Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Jun 1923.



Brice married Mary Lou Rector on 5 Apr 1971. (Mary Lou Rector was born on 30 Oct 1917.)

They had the following children:

+ 752 F i. **Zelda Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Feb 1951

753 M ii. **Christie Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Dec 1954.

Christie married Barbara Adams on 26 Mar 1975. (Barbara Adams was born on 25 Jul 1953.)

**634. William Boyce Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Apr 1925.

William married Myrtle Lowder on 7 Jan 1954. (Myrtle Lowder was born on 23 Nov 1930.)

They had the following children:

754 F i. **Patricia Ann Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 25 Nov 1954.

755 F ii. **Julie Caroline Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Nov 1960.

**635. Eugenia Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Feb 1927.

Eugenia married Johnny Gordan.

They had the following children:

756 F i. **Carolyn Gordan**<sup>1</sup>.

757 M ii. **Johnny Douglas Gordan**<sup>1</sup>.

---

◀ Twelfth Generation ▶

---

**652. Paul Livingston Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

Held the Chair of Mathematics in Erskine College

Paul married Effie Lillian Pressly.

They had the following children:

- + 758 M i. William Pressly Grier<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Dec 1887 in Due West, SC
- + 759 M ii. Robert Calvin Ii Grier<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Oct 1889 in Due West, SC
- + 760 M iii. Paul Livingston Ii Grier<sup>1</sup> was born on 19 Sep 1897 in Due West, SC

**654. William Moffatt Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Feb 1843 in York Co., SC and died on 3 Sep 1899 in Due West, SC.

William married Nannie M. McMorries. (Nannie M. McMorries was born in Newberry, SC.)

They had the following children:

- 761 M i. **W. M. Grier**<sup>1</sup>.
- 762 M ii. **R. E. Grier**<sup>1</sup>.
- 763 F iii. **Helen Grier**<sup>1</sup>.
- 764 F iv. **Agnes Grier**<sup>1</sup>.
- 765 F v. **Laura Grier**<sup>1</sup>.
- + 766 F vi. Jennie Moffatt Grier<sup>1</sup> was born on 2 Sep 1865 in Newberry, S. C.
- 767 M vii. **Robert Livingston Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 15 Sep 1867.

Robert married Fannie Grist on 20 May 1891. (Fannie Grist died on 5 Jun 1893.)

Robert also married Jennie Marshall on 20 Feb 1895.

**656. Mark Brown Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Jan 1867 in Due West, SC.

Mark married Nettie Donaldson in 1894 in China. (Nettie Donaldson was born in Greenville, PA.)

They had the following children:

- 768 F i. **Isabel Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

**663. Mary Simmons Caldwell**<sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Jan 1902 in Chester County, SC and died on 23 Aug 1990 in Mecklenburg Co., NC.

Mary married Drury Mealing Nixon on 4 Sep 1924 in Chester County, SC. (Drury Mealing Nixon was born on 7 Jul 1901 in Ladson, SC and died on 21 Feb 1981 in Greer, SC.)

They had the following children:

+ 769 F i. **Leila Duva Nixon**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Dec 1926 in Chester County, SC

**664. Leila Lathan Caldwell**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 May 1903 in Chester County, SC and died on 9 Jan 1992 in Birmingham, AL.

Leila married Coy Franklin Straud on 26 Aug 1933 in Chester County, SC. (Coy Franklin Straud was born on 21 Oct 1905 in Lenoir City, NC and died on 3 Sep 1986 in Birmingham, AL.)

They had the following children:

+ 770 M i. **Robert Edward Straud**<sup>1</sup> was born on 24 Jul 1934 in Chester County, SC

+ 771 F ii. **Leila Caldwell Straud**<sup>1</sup> was born on 19 Jun 1937 in Chester County, SC

**666. Robert Brice Caldwell Jr.**<sup>1</sup> was born on 23 Feb 1909 in Chester County, SC and died on 26 Dec 1991 in Decatur, Dekalk Co, GA.

Robert married Eleanor Talton. (Eleanor Talton was born on 9 Jan 1918 in Clayton NC.)

They had the following children:

772 F i. **Eleanot Talton Caldwell**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Aug 1944 in Schenectady, NY.

+ 773 M ii. **Robert Brice Caldwell III**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Mar 1948 in Charlotte, NC

**686. Alice Macie Cochrane**<sup>1</sup>.

Alice married John Vandominick Wood.

They had the following children:

774 M i. **Edward Charles Wood**<sup>1</sup>.

775 M ii. **Linda Lee Wood**<sup>1</sup>.

776 F iii. **Alice Jacquelyn Wood** <sup>1</sup>.

**687. Lucile Gladys Reynolds** <sup>1</sup>.

Lucile married John H. McDaniel.

They had the following children:

777 F i. **John William McDaniel** <sup>1</sup>.

**688. Mary Lucile Sherritt** <sup>1</sup>.

Mary married Keith Wimmer Sr. Seales.

They had the following children:

+ 778 M i. **Keith Wimmer Jr. Seales** <sup>1</sup>

+ 779 F ii. **Sherritt Ann Seales** <sup>1</sup>

**689. Mary Elizabeth Norris** <sup>1</sup>.

Mary married Charles Edward Cecil.

They had the following children:

780 F i. **Jefferson Thornton Cicil Cecil** <sup>1</sup>.

**690. Susie Cochrane Norris** <sup>1</sup>.

Susie married Jackson Davis Guerrant.

They had the following children:

781 F i. **Josephine Guerrant** <sup>1</sup>.

782 M ii. **Jackson Davis Iii Guerrant** <sup>1</sup>.

783 F iii. **Susie Guerrant** <sup>1</sup>.

**691. Frances Julia Norris** <sup>1</sup>.

Frances married Joseph Dillon Brown.

They had the following children:

784 M i. **Joseph Dillon Jr. Brown** <sup>1</sup>.

785 F ii. **Frances Brown** <sup>1</sup>.

786 F iii. **Susie Brown** <sup>1</sup>.

787 M iv. **James Norris Brown** <sup>1</sup>.

**694. Susie Adelaide Grier** <sup>1</sup>.

Susie married Rowland Widks Folensbee.

They had the following children:

788 F i. **Rowland Wicks Jr. Folensbee** <sup>1</sup>.

**695. Joseph Lee Jr. Grier** <sup>1</sup>.

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Education; Us Naval Academy, Annapolis.

Joseph married Barbara Sue Lewis.

They had the following children:

789 F i. **Elizabeth Ruth Grier** <sup>1</sup>.

**698. Boyce Hemphill Grier** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1925.

Boyce married Helen Falconer.

They had the following children:

790 M i. **Mark Brown Iii Grier** <sup>1</sup>.

791 M ii. **Boyce Hemphill Jr. Grier** <sup>1</sup>.

**700. Katherine Laney Wakefield** <sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Mar 1931 in Denver, Colorado.

Katherine married Harold Wayne Cunningham on 6 May 1955. (Harold Wayne

Cunningham was born in Nebraska and died in North Carolina.)

Harry's widow, Kathryn, writes on 9/8/97 that Harry was from around Beatrice, Nebraska. His father's name was Edgar.

They had the following children:

+ 792 M i. David Brice Cunningham<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Mar 1956

+ 793 F ii. Nancy Cunningham<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Oct 1961

**701. Enloe Antoinette Wakefield**<sup>1</sup> was born on 9 Jul 1936 in North Platte, Nebraska and died on 3 Jun 1993 in Albany, NY.

Toni's daughter, Carol Fenner Colamarco writes on September 16, 1997, that her mother had a stroke in late February of 1993 and died of a heart attack 4 months later. (Fencoll@aol.com)

Enloe married Lawrence Brian Fenner in Summit, New Jersey. (Lawrence Brian Fenner was born on 5 Nov 1932 in Utica, NY.)

They had the following children:

+ 794 F i. Mary Katherine Fenner<sup>1</sup> was born on 23 Apr 1958 in Albany, NY

+ 795 M ii. Brian Wakefield Fenner<sup>1</sup> was born on 2 Aug 1959 in Albany, NY

+ 796 F iii. Teresa Anne Fenner<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Jan 1961

797 F iv. Carol Fenner<sup>1</sup> was born on 20 Feb 1964 in Albany, NY.

Carol married Franco Anthony Colamarco on 25 Aug 1987 in The Church Of Saint Clare, Albany, NY. (Franco Anthony Colamarco was born on 13 Jun 1964 in Albany, NY.)

798 F v. Elizabeth Anne Fenner<sup>1</sup> was born on 9 Oct 1975.

**702. Dorothy Peery Wakefield**<sup>1</sup> was born on 15 Nov 1936 in Shelbyville, Bedford County, Tennessee.

Dorothy Peery Wakefield (that's me) was born on November 15, 1936, in Shelbyville Tennessee. I am told that I was born in time for Sunday School on that Sunday morning.

I am the eldest of the two daughters born to Robert Winston Wakefield and Susan Louisa Polk Peery Wakefield. My sister, Susan Polk Wakefield, was born on December 28, 1940.

The family lived at 307 Carney Street in Shelbyville from the time I was 5 years old until 1963 when both of us daughters were gone from Shelbyville, Louisa died, and Robert

married Patricia Tharpe Hope Mullens and moved to her home on South Brittain Street.

Filled with children, the Carney Street neighborhood was a wonderful place for growing up. Next door was the Higgins family with their three babies (Walter, Mary Battle and Bob), then the Erwin Thomas family with their four children (John R., Erwena, Billy and Kathryn) and then on the corner was Dr. Burch and their two daughters (Betty and Ann). Across the street Mrs. Carney lived in the back of her ancestral home with the front part converted to a large and gracious apartment variously occupied over the years. Next to Mrs. Carney lived the Bobo family with a daughter (Rosemary). Across the street from the Bobo house was the Tarpley house including the "best friend" of my entire growing up years, Mary Marzee Warren. Next to Marzee lived Coach Swing and their three daughters (Virginia).

Endless "lets pretend," "play house," "hide and go seek," "stick horse shows" were engaging the youngsters throughout the summer days, long into the evenings. In the winters, we walked up the street one block east and then north one block to East Side School, later to Junior High School across town, and then to Bedford County High School, where each of us duly graduated. Both of us graduated from MTSC in Murfreesboro, Susan got her masters degree at Peabody College in Nashville, I got mine at the University of Tennessee School of Social Work on its Nashville Campus.

If the clouds that later rested upon our little family were at all evident during my youth, I was blissfully unaware. Possibly on account of the lively "core group" of neighborhood kids, others were drawn to our play places where we staged plays of all sorts, had "funerals" after we discovered the drama to be drawn from the demise of a bug or a butterfly.....or the duck belonging to George Thomas Seton up the street who (duck) fell into the starch!

In the evenings when my father came around the corner home from work, he knew to stop at the corner where we all piled into the truck bed for the ride up the street and into the driveway!

The "double" driveway was the scene of many a stick horse show modeled on the then infant "Walking Horse Celebration" later to become the centerpiece of the Bedford County Tourism. . Susan, my sister, inevitably "won" the stick horse shows, a fact which dawned upon me gradually and about which I was led to question the "judge".....usually daddy, roped into the act. Finally, it was explained that Susan's superior stick horse was the function of the prize money drawn from her piggy bank more than relative merits of the various "horses" themselves! It was Her Money!!

Throughout my childhood we always had a "maid" as did all the other children with whom I was acquainted. In my recollection, these blessed women were kind, compassionate, wise and wonderful. I vaguely recall Betty Scott, the earliest in my lifetime; then Willie Florence who chased a very energetic toddler with good cheer. Then beloved Annie Turrentine who came to us on Carney Street and stayed through my high school days. Then Kathryn Streeter who was the blessing of my grandmother "B's" aging days and Susan's high school years.

Even now, 50 years later, I can feel those warm and welcoming arms and find comfort and a sense of safety in the recollection. Yet, of them all, only Kathryn Streeter was ever a "real" person with a family and a life and dreams of her own away from my house. Kathryn was my teacher through the Civil Rights era of the late 50's and early 60's.

I do not know where Betty Scott's, Willie Florence's, or even Annie Turrentine's lives were spent after they passed from my world. In those days there was a separation between the races beyond imagination...or even consideration. There just was a separation, as if ordained by God, that was not consciously questioned, at least not by me or those with whom I lived my days.

One thing I did know without doubt. I was loved by these women. A child can tell, and I knew love and comfort with them. They nurtured me, and my sister, and, I believe, my mother as well.

For my mother was unable to cope with the vagaries of living, sought relief in withdrawal and depression, and spent the last 13 years of her life enclosed in mental illness.

She was first hospitalized when I was 13 years old and Susan, my sister, was 9. My grandmother B moved into our house after Pap died, and stayed there until her own illness overcame her. She was the "mother" for my sister.

## World War II

Baba, Robert, was exempt from military duty because he was the owner of the mill manufacturing essential war materials. Since we were the only members of the family living near the grandparents, our family stayed very close to the war news with them. A great map hung on the wall of the room in the house designated "the music room" and little pins marched around the world following the action as relayed by H.V. Kaltenborn and Edward R. Murrow over the radio.

Letters came with regularity from the four sons who were in active military duty and from their families. The letters from the war front were very heavily censored, with many holes carefully snipped in the fragile paper cutting out any words that could have been revealing of "war secrets." We never knew where the sons were at any time. Later, when three of the four had returned safely home, there was lengthy conversation about what we had gleaned from the news, and their actual involvement in the action.

Paul and David were the closest to action, Paul in actual combat in the Pacific, David sailing around the world delivering, or trying to deliver goods to the front. It was David, who joined the merchant marines as a conscientious objector who died.

In our living room, we had a Philco radio that stood taller than my childhood head. I remember sitting in front of that radio listening to the "short wave" carrying the voice of the "enemy" Adolph Hitler. I remember D Day, and the worry of my grandparents about the family men who were engaged in active duty. (My mother's only brother was also in the Army.)

I vividly recall my mother's insistence that I remain by the radio one day, telling me that something was happening that I would want to remember all of my life...a very large and different bomb had been dropped on the mainland of Japan. A few days later, another such bomb was dropped and the war was over. And the atomic age began.

Regardless of the aftermath, the sheer relief of the ending of that World wide War was precious. One son was gone, the others would be home.



The only other clear image I have about WWII had to do with rationing. I was one day dispatched to the little corner grocery where we bought all our food (mostly delivered to the house each morning in those days) to get a 5 pound sack of sugar. As that was a month's rationing of sugar, I was cautioned to be very careful, which I was. I did, however, fail to notice on my trip home that the sugar sack had sprung a leak and that I was trailing precious sugar on the ground. Humiliation.

I never even wondered, or knew, how we came to have sugar after that dreadful episode. I suppose that Mr. Cross, who owned the store, and my father had some kind of understanding.

Being one of the few men not away for the war effort, my father served as an "air raid warden." When the fire siren went off, all lights went out and daddy went outside to be certain no lights were visible. I have vivid memories of seeing him walking up and down those silent dark streets, with only the glow of the ever present Chesterfield cigarette to mark his passing.

These remarkable events, along with maneuvers through the town, rationing of food and gasoline, and the lack of bubble gum were the only impacts of the War directly on our lives.

Louisa died in 1963 after her very long and distressing illness. She is buried in the Willow Mount Cemetery in Shelbyville.

Robert married Patricia Tharpe Hope, the widow of Walter D. Mullins, in the summer of 1963. Patricia's family will be included as a chapter in this book.

**Noted events in her life were:**

1. Fact 1; 1954; Central High School, Shelbyville.
2. Fact 2; 1958; Middle Tennessee State College.
3. Fact 3; 1963; UT School Of Social Work.

Dorothy married Lawrence Edwin Chance on 2 Jul 1960 in Shelbyville, Bedford County, Tennessee. (Lawrence Edwin Chance was born on 3 Jul 1935 in Madison, Davidson County, Tennessee.)

Lawrence Edwin Chance was born on July 3, 1935 at Madison Hospital in Nashville, Tennessee. His mother was Louise Gretchen Ludwig Chance and his father, George William Chance. They lived in Old Hickory, Tennessee where George was an area supervisor at the Dupont Plant.

His parents had been married for 10 years when he was born and Ed is their only child.

It tickled Ed's mother to tell of slipping off from George, who was working nights at the Dupont plant, to go and have the baby, calling him only when all was done. It also tickled her to tell of her own distress at having given birth to an "old boy" rather than the long desired daughter she had dreamed of naming "Antoinette."

Mimi claimed, also, that Ed was a very fussy baby, crying on and on with colic. She told that one night a child who lived next door asked if she could please move the baby on the other side of the house since the crying was keeping him awake!

Many are the young "Eddie" tales. When George took him to get his first hair cut, he did not tell the mother for good reason. The golden curls were beautiful and the tears followed!

By the time Ed went to High School, the Chance family lived at 1202 Riverside Drive in Old Hickory, an imposing four floor house filled with Mimi's antique furniture.

Ed went to school in Old Hickory for the elementary years, remembering that it took him an entire year to make a 90 degree angle in woodworking! Mechanical ability is not his major asset!! He was also an avid golfer throughout his growing up years within walking distance one of the best golf courses in the area.

For high school, Ed went to Webb School in Bell Buckle, Tennessee, a "classical" boarding school for young men at the time where four years of Latin, four years of English, four years of mathematics were required, and there were no "---ologies" taught. Following the disciplinary regime applauded by the "Protestant work ethic" and modeled from the English boarding school, Webb had a powerful influence in Ed's young life.

Bell Buckle is a tiny village, so Ed claimed membership in the Episcopal Church in order to be taken to Shelbyville to church on Sundays!

Following Webb, Ed went to Emory University in Atlanta, Georgia where he was the president of his fraternity for two years, majoring in humanities. One of his teachers there was the famous author, Thomas Altizer.

Dorothy and Ed met when they were both students at The University of Tennessee School of Social Work located in Nashville. They attended the year of 1958-59, then both worked for a year, Ed as an admission counselor at Emory.

After their marriage, they lived in Atlanta for a year, during which Ted was born, then went back to finish one at a time the graduate work in Social Work.

A full career as a psychiatric social worker at the VAH in Murfreesboro, interspersed with active military duty in the US Army led to retirement after 30 years with the VA, and as a full Colonel in the US Army Reserve.

One tour of duty in Viet Nam, 1968-1969, he describes as the best professional years of his life. He received a Bronze Star with an Oak Leaf Cluster, an unusual for a social worker in the military. He was "put in" for a Silver Star, but was below the senior ranks at the time, and did not receive it. He spent the entire 12 months of Viet Nam duty in the 1st Cavalry Division, directly on the front lines.

Now, 1996, he is continuing work full time, just finished a four year stint at the Middle Tennessee Mental Health Institute (a long held dream) and is now working in a geriatric, psychiatric partial hospitalization program.

Dorothy and Ed met when they were both students at The University of Tennessee School

of Social Work located in Nashville. They attended the year of 1958-59, then both worked for a year, Ed as an admission counselor at Emory, Dorothy at the Welfare Department in Putnam Co., Tennessee.

After their marriage, they lived in Atlanta for a year, during which Ted was born, then went back to finish one at a time the graduate work in Social Work.

Mimi and Granddaddy were very involved in the life of the village in Old Hickory. They moved from the Riverside house to an apartment nearby, which looked over Old Hickory lake.

After many years of emphysema, George suffered a CVA and died at the Nashville Memorial Hospital. He had made arrangements to for his body to be donated to Vanderbilt University Medical School, which was honored by Louise and Ed.

After George died, Mimi lived on in this apartment they had chosen for their later years. She was quite busy with church and bridge games and all of her many friends. In 1983, she fell and broke her hip, and lived after that with Dorothy, Ed, Ted and Susie in Murfreesboro. They were wonderful years until, while playing bridge, she suffered the stroke from which she died on August 5, 1985.

Mimi is buried at Evergreen Cemetery in Murfreesboro, TN. Granddaddy is buried in the common grave of those who donate their body for study at Vanderbilt Medical School.

George and Louise Chance lived during World War I, the Great Depression, and World War II. Probably the event most influential in their family life and the way they saw themselves and the world was the Great Depression. It took a lot of courage for both of them to pick up after financial disaster and get back on their feet.

The wedding day was very hot but beautiful. The church was decorated with great beauty since a gift of orchids had arrived that morning from friends who owned an orchid farm in Chattanooga. (Ruth and Neill McDade) So the little church was filled with beautiful flowers and with orchids.

The minister was Herbert Catlin, the Episcopal Priest from Cookeville, TN where I had been living for a year before we were married. It was his first wedding and I think that he was more nervous than we were.

Lawrence Edwin Chance was born on July 3, 1935 and married Dorothy Peery Wakefield, born November 15, 1936, on July 2, 1960 in Shelbyville, Tennessee at The Church of the Redeemer, Episcopal, Mimi and Granddaddy were there; my uncle, Harry Urban Wakefield, Jr. was there; my grandmother "B", Mary Frances Enloe Wakefield was there. Miss Linda Huffman (Mrs. John Huffman) was the organist. Katherine Streeter was there.

There was a wedding luncheon at Miss Linda's beautiful home on South Brittain Street in Shelbyville. All the orchids went with us to the luncheon! Miss Linda and several other wonderful ladies had made lobster for the lunch....which was the first time I had ever eaten such fare.

Mimi and Granddaddy gave us a trip to New York City for our honeymoon. Another uncle, Enloe Wakefield, gave us tickets to "The Sound of Music" which had just opened nine days earlier on Broadway. Ed, for years, sang "High on a hill is a lonely gopher" which is what he "heard" that very first time. We also saw "The Miracle Worker," and "Jesus Christ, Superstar." 1960 was a good year on Broadway!

They had the following children:

799 M i. **Lawrence Edwin Chance Jr.**<sup>1</sup> was born on 1 Apr 1961 in Emory, Dekalb County, Georgia.

Ted was born about 7:15 in the evening of April 1, 1961 at Emory Hospital in Atlanta, Georgia.

Dr. Cross was the obstetrician who delivered the baby on the evening before Easter. Dr. Cross was the chairman of the Department of OBGYN at Emory Medical School.

Ed, who had been standing by all day, left the hospital that night having met his first born son, and went to Easter even Church service at St. Bartholomew's in Atlanta. He entered a darkened church, then the lights came up and the singing of "Welcome, Happy Morning" rang out....what a fitting celebration for a new born child.

Ted graduated from High School in Murfreesboro, TN in 1983, went to the University of Tennessee in Knoxville where he graduated Summa Cum Laude, and then from the University of Tennessee Medical School in Memphis, TN.

Following four years at Walter Reed in Washington, DC and four years in Germany, Ted went to live and work in Cincinnati. Now, in 1996, he is preparing to move once more, this time to Sitka, Alaska where the beauty of the earth beckons.

Addendum: Ted did move to Sitka and finds it more wonderful than he ever expected. He and Phyllis Hill, who he met in Germany in the military, are planning to be married in August. Phyllis is from St. Louis, is a nurse with her masters in nursing from Emory University in Atlanta, small world.

**Noted events in his life were:**

1. Fact 1; University Of TN, Phi Beta Kappa.
2. Fact 2; University Of TN, Medical School.
3. Fact 3; Major, Us Army.
4. Fact 4; Psychiatrist, Good Sam, Cincinnati, Ohio.
5. Occupation; Mar 1997; Psychiatrist, Search, Sitka, Alaska.

Lawrence married Phyllis Ann Hill on 21 Aug 1997 in Outdoor Wedding, Sitka Sound, AK. (Phyllis Ann Hill was born on 23 Nov 1959 in St. Louis, MO.)

+ 800 F ii. **Susan Louise Chance**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Mar 1966 in Murfreesboro, Rutherford County, Tennessee

**710. Elizabeth "Betty" Ross Neill** <sup>1</sup>.

Elizabeth married Randall Owen Storms in 1952.

They had the following children:

801 M i. **Randall Niell Storms** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1956.

**712. Maude Poston** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1915.

Maude married Dudley Lockwood.

They had the following children:

802 F i. **Martha Lynn Lockwood** <sup>1</sup>.

**713. Martha Poston** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1915 and died in 1946.

Martha married Nelson.

They had the following children:

803 M i. **Carl Nelson** <sup>1</sup>.

**720. Pressly Weed Iii Moffatt** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1926.

Pressly married Rachel.

They had the following children:

804 F i. **Rachael Kay Moffatt** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1953.

805 M ii. **Pressly Weed Iv Moffatt** <sup>1</sup> was born in 1957.

**721. Frances Elise Webb** was born on 29 Dec 1949 in Atlanta, GA.

Frances married David Blair Neeland M.D., son of Eugene Crawford Neeland M.D. and Evelyn Howard Barnes, on 27 Dec 1975 in Montgomery, AL. (David Blair Neeland M.D. was born on 25 May 1947 in Montgomery, AL.)

They had the following children:

806 F i. **Leslie Blair Neeland** was born on 26 Jul 1979 in Mobile Infirmary, Mobile,

AL.

Leslie was named for her great-grandfather, Thomas Leslie Brice, and for her father, David Blair Neeland.

Leslie is currently attending Yale University in New Haven, CT. She is a history major and is also taking pre-med classes.

**Noted events in her life were:**

1. Graduation; 1 Jun 1997; Montgomery, AL. Leslie graduated from Montgomery Academy after attending the school for 13 years. She was second in her class.

2. Debutante Ball; 20 Dec 1997; Montgomery, AL. Leslie made her debut at the Blue Gray Colonel's Yuletide Ball held in the Montgomery Civic Center. Her father, David, presented her, and she was escorted by John Harvey McWilliams IV.

807 F ii. **Elizabeth Crawford Neeland** was born on 4 Feb 1981 in Wilson, NC.

**722. Edwin Lee Webb Jr.**

Edwin married Agnes Collins.

They had the following children:

808 M i. **Edwin Lee Webb III** .

809 M ii. **Collins Lawton Webb** was born on 30 May 1982.

**723. Janet Brice Webb** .

Janet married Rick Pyne.

They had the following children:

810 F i. **Suzanne Adams Pyne** was born in Jun 1982.

811 F ii. **Lauren Pyne** .

812 F iii. **Catherine Pyne** .

**747. Margaret Carolyne Gill** <sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Mar 1944.

Margaret married James Robert Pruden. (James Robert Pruden was born on 30 Jan 1944.)

They had the following children:

813 F i. **Elizabeth Caroline Pruden**<sup>1</sup> was born on 31 Mar 1969.

**749. Ruth Angeline Gill**<sup>1</sup> was born on 25 Feb 1949.

Ruth married James R. Payne on 26 Jun 1972. (James R. Payne was born on 10 Jun 1949.)

They had the following children:

814 M i. **Brian Gill Payne**<sup>1</sup> was born on 10 Feb 1976.

**751. William Alexander Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Dec 1946.

William married Donna Robertson.

They had the following children:

815 F i. **Michelle Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Apr 1971.

**752. Zelda Douglas**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Feb 1951.

Zelda married Eddie Shute on 8 Aug 1971. (Eddie Shute was born on 18 Sep 1950.)

They had the following children:

816 F i. **Jennifer Shute**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Jan 1975.

817 F ii. **Stephanie Shute**<sup>1</sup> was born on 11 Feb 1976.

---

◀ **Thirteenth Generation** ▶

---

**758. William Pressly Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Dec 1887 in Due West, SC.

William married Nellie Brownlee Bigham.

They had the following children:

818 M i. **Paul Livingston Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

819 M ii. **John Miller Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

820 F iii. **Nellie Bigham Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

821 F iv. **Rachel Effie Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

822 M v. **William Pressly Jr. Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Feb 1919 in Clover, SC.

William married Mary Elizabeth Kerr on 18 Sep 1942 in Winston-Salem, NC.

**759. Robert Calvin Ii Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Oct 1889 in Due West, SC.

Robert married Gladys Victoria Patrick on 17 Nov 1915 in White Oak, SC. (Gladys Victoria Patrick was born on 8 Jul 1891.)

They had the following children:

823 F i. **Barbara Moffatt Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Nov 1920 in Due West, SC.

Barbara married Joe Cotton.

824 F ii. **Gladys Patrick Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 22 Mar 1923 in Due West, SC.

Gladys married Robert Marshburn.

825 M iii. **Robert Calvin Jr. Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 29 Sep 1924.

**760. Paul Livingston Ii Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 19 Sep 1897 in Due West, SC.

Paul married Emmie Lou Washington on 9 Jul 1929 in Laurens, SC.

They had the following children:

826 M i. **Paul Livingston Iii Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

827 M ii. **William Franklin Grier**<sup>1</sup>.

**766. Jennie Moffatt Grier**<sup>1</sup> was born on 2 Sep 1865 in Newberry, S. C.

Jennie married James Strong Moffatt on 23 Nov 1886 in Due West, Abbeville Co., S. C. (James Strong Moffatt was born on 17 Jul 1860 in Wheeling, Fulton Co., Ark. and died on 25 Jan 1922.)



From the Centennial History of the Associate Reformed Presbyterian Church:

"Rev. J. S. Moffatt is the son of Rev. William S. Moffatt and Martha Jane Wilson, and was born at Wheeling, Fulton Co., Ark., July 17th 1860.

He gained the rudiments of an education from his mother, and afterwards attended schools in Uniontown, Ohio, at Xenia and St. Clairsville, in the same State. He spent two years in Erskine College, and two years at Muskingum College, New Concord, Ohio, graduating at Muskingum in 1883. He was received as a student of theology in the autumn of 1884, but the Western Missouri Presbytery of the U. P. Church, at Mulberry Mo., He graduated from the

Allegheny U. P. Seminary, after taking the three years' course. In the spring of 1885, he was licensed by the Western Missouri Presbytery at Greenwood, MO.

In April, 1886, he connected with the First Presbytery of the A. R. P. Synod, and had charge of the mission at Charlotte, N. C., for one year, and was ordained at Charlotte, N. C. In July, 1886. In the spring of 1887 he was called to the church at Chester, S. c. and was installed in the summer of the same year. Under his pastorate at this place, the work has greatly prospered. The congregation has built an elegant new church, and many wait on his ministry.

Mr. Moffatt was married at Due West, S. C. Nov. 23rd, 1886, to Miss Jennie Moffatt Grier, the daughter of the Rev. Dr. Wm. M. Grier and Nannie McMorries. She was born at Newberry S. C. Sept 2 1865, and is the mother of six children.

Mr. Moffatt's father and his mother's father and grandfather were ministers in the A. R. P. Church. Mrs. Moffatt's father, grandfather, great grandfather, and great, great grandfather were also ministers in the A. R. P. Church.

They had the following children:

828 F i. **Julia Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1889 and died in 1939.

Julia married Floyd Donald. (Floyd Donald was born in 1881 and died in 1939.)

829 M ii. **James Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1891.

James married Leila Nance.

830 M iii. **Grier Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1893.

Grier married Eleanor Bell Stone.

831 F iv. **Martha Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1895.

Martha married W. W. Parkinson.

832 M v. **Gaston Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1899.

Gaston married Susie Cathcart.

833 F vi. **Jean Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1901.

834 F vii. **Mary Agness Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1904.

Mary married J. Beaty Williams.

835 F viii. **Nancy Mcmorries Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1908.

Nancy married Grwin Crier Linton.

836 F ix. **Dorothy Wilson Moffatt**<sup>1</sup> was born in 1910.

**769. Leila Duva Nixon**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Dec 1926 in Chester County, SC.

Leila married Edward Lawry Babb on 16 Aug 1947 in Wellford, SC. (Edward Lawry Babb was born on 20 Nov 1923 in Greenville, SC.)

They had the following children:

+ 837 M i. **Edward Lawry Jr. Babb**<sup>1</sup> was born on 2 Nov 1948 in Spartanburg, SC

+ 838 M ii. **Robert Nixon Babb**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Dec 1951 in Spartanburg, SC

+ 839 M iii. **Davis Caldwell Babb**<sup>1</sup> was born on 5 Sep 1956 in Mecklenburg Co., NC

**770. Robert Edward Straud**<sup>1</sup> was born on 24 Jul 1934 in Chester County, SC.

Robert married Elizabeth Clark on 8 Apr 1961 in Sewanee, TN. (Elizabeth Clark was born on 13 Apr 1937 in Sewanee, TN.)

They had the following children:

840 M i. **Robert Gordon Straud**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Apr 1968 in Richmond, VA.

841 F ii. **Margaret Lathan Straud**<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Mar 1971 in Richmond, VA.

**771. Leila Caldwell Straud**<sup>1</sup> was born on 19 Jun 1937 in Chester County, SC.

Leila married Houston Longino Jr. Welch on 28 Jan 1961 in Atlanta, GA. (Houston Longino Jr. Welch was born on 12 Jun 1935 in Hattisburg, MS.)

They had the following children:

+ 842 F i. Leila Lathan Welch<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Mar 1962 in Gulfport, MS

+ 843 F ii. Laurin Elizabeth Welch<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Aug 1964 in Gulfport, MS

+ 844 M iii. Robert Houston Welch<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Mar 1966 in Gulfport, MS

**773. Robert Brice Caldwell III**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Mar 1948 in Charlotte, NC.

Robert married Kristine Evelyn Jones on 5 Jun 1971 in Decatur, GA. (Kristine Evelyn Jones was born on 9 Sep 1949.)

They had the following children:

845 F i. **Jennifer Leigh Caldwell**<sup>1</sup> was born on 6 Jun 1977.

846 M ii. **Keith Jones Caldwell**<sup>1</sup> was born on 5 Jun 1979.

**778. Keith Wimmer Jr. Seales**<sup>1</sup>.

Keith married Pamela Gayle Hinman.

They had the following children:

847 F i. **Diana Gayle Seales**<sup>1</sup>.

848 M ii. **Dean Wimmer Seales**<sup>1</sup>.

**779. Sherritt Ann Seales**<sup>1</sup>.

Sherritt married William Blaine Steinbach.

They had the following children:

849 F i. **Sherianne Lee Steinbach**<sup>1</sup>.

850 M ii. **William Blaine Iii Steinbach**<sup>1</sup>.

**792. David Brice Cunningham**<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Mar 1956.

**792. David Brice Cunningham**.

They had the following children:

851 F i. **Jamie Lynnn Cunningham**<sup>1</sup>.

852 M ii. **David Wayne Cunningham**<sup>1</sup>.

853 F iii. **Jessica Cunningham**<sup>1</sup>.

**793. Nancy Cunningham**<sup>1</sup> was born on 27 Oct 1961.

Nancy married Eugenio Arroyo II.

They had the following children:

854 M i. **Eugenio Arroyo III**<sup>1</sup>.

855 M ii. **Ian James Arroyoavila**<sup>1</sup>.

**794. Mary Katherine Fenner**<sup>1</sup> was born on 23 Apr 1958 in Albany, NY.

Mary married Loren Keith Chrisman. (Loren Keith Chrisman was born on 3 Oct 1967.)

Marriage Beginning Status:Partners

They had the following children:

856 M i. **Luke Keith Chrisman**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Aug 1997 in Albany, NY.

**795. Brian Wakefield Fenner**<sup>1</sup> was born on 2 Aug 1959 in Albany, NY.

Brian married Deborah Lee King. (Deborah Lee King was born on 7 Mar 1958 in Albany, NY.)

They had the following children:

857 M i. **Lee Brian Fenner**<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Jul 1991 in Albany, NY.

858 M ii. **Blake William Fenner**<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Nov 1994 in Albany, NY.

**796. Teresa Anne Fenner**<sup>1</sup> was born on 30 Jan 1961.

Teresa married Mark Joseph Cranston in Aug 1993 in The Church Of Saint Clare, Colonie, NY. (Mark Joseph Cranston was born in Springville, NY.)

Marriage fact:

They had the following children:

859 M i. **Daniel Brian Cranston**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Apr 1986 in Buffalo, NY.

860 F ii. **Kathleen Gene Cranston**<sup>1</sup> was born on 7 Apr 1988 in Buffalo, NY.

Teresa also married John Mario Spadafore on 19 Oct 1997 in Church Of Saint Clare, Colonie, NY. (John Mario Spadafore was born on 21 Nov 1967 in Schenectady, NY.)

**800. Susan Louise Chance**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Mar 1966 in Murfreesboro, Rutherford County, Tennessee.

Susan Louise Chance, born in Murfreesboro, Tennessee to Dorothy and Ed Chance. She has one brother, Ted.

Christened on Easter Day, 1966, at St. Paul's Episcopal Church in Murfreesboro, the church on that day held the largest number of people ever gathered there. God parents, Barbara Cook, Dr. Antonio Pericut and Jean Molloy joined the Chance and Wakefield families in celebrating the event.

When she was two years old, her father entered military duty and the family moved from Murfreesboro to Ft. Rucker, Alabama, then only six weeks later, back to Old Hickory, TN when her father went to Viet Nam for a year. Lived next door to Mimi and Granddaddy Chance in Old Hickory for the year daddy was in "Biet Nan"

Then, to Ft. Riley, KS, for a year then to Ft. McClellan, ALA and back to Murfreesboro in time for kindergarten at First Methodist church.

Reeves Rogers Elementary school until summer after the second grade when family called back into military and back to Ft. Riley, KS, school at the post school at Ft. Riley.

Back to Murfreesboro for Central Middle School, then one semester at St. Andrews Sewanee and then Oakland.

After graduating from high school, Susie spent a year in a school in Switzerland called Surval located in Montreaux, on Lake Geneva. Susie has traveled widely in her life time, out in the Western part of the USA, to Brazil, to Europe on several occasions and came back from her year at Surval speaking fluent French.

Her travel adventures include boarding the wrong plane in New York bound for Geneva, she thought; and arriving at Orly Airport in Paris without a word of French to help her out! The airline assisted her in reaching Geneva later that day and an American from Nashville, also Episcopalian, took pity and drove her from Geneva to Montreaux. We have said that after that experience, nothing should ever be intimidating to Susie again!!

Lived in Murfreesboro and Atlanta before marrying Kevin Murdock and moving to Tampa, Florida where Kayleigh was born.

Susie is beautiful.

**Noted events in her life were:**

1. Fact 1; Oakland High School.
2. Fact 2; Surval, Montreaux, Switzerland.

Susan married Kevin Murdock on 5 Sep 1992 in Tampa, Florida. (Kevin Murdock was born on 15 Oct 1954 in Atlanta, Fulton County, Georgia.)

Kevin was born in Atlanta, Georgia, where his father was a student at Georgia Tech. After another brother was born, the family moved to Florida for work at Cape Canaveral with RCA.

Kevin graduated from the University of Miami. He became an expert in understanding the behavior problems sometimes encountered by people who are developmentally delayed. Just when he started back to school to get his masters and Ph D, he was asked to consult with the Louisa School in Murfreesboro, TN where Susie Chance was working with the residents.

Susie and Kevin were right away "captured" by one another.

Kevin has continued school and now, in 1997 has completed all but his dissertation toward a Ph D in psychology, specializing in behavior management.

Susie and Kevin were married in the den of the beautiful home of Kevin's parents overlooking the Hillsborough River in Tampa, Florida. Megan, the Murdocks, the Chances and several friends attended.

They had the following children:

861 F i. **Kayleigh Chance Murdock**<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Feb 1993 in Tampa, Hillsborough County, Florida.

Kayleigh was born just after midnight on the morning of February 12, 1993 at Woman's Hospital, Tampa, Florida. Her daddy, Kevin, was with her mother when she was born. Waiting for her were her sister Megan Murdock, and all of her grandparents, Murdocks and Chances.

Most of the babies in the nursery at the hospital were lying on their tummies, all curled up. Not Kayleigh. She was stretched out on her back with one foot propped up on the side of the baby crib. Right away, she was a laid back Florida baby!!

February 12 was also the birthday of her great grandfather, Robert Wakefield, and of President Abraham Lincoln.

Kayleigh's mom was the happiest person in the world holding her new baby. Right away it was clear there was a special understanding between the two of them.

Dad was right there making sure everyone was welcomed to meet the new baby. One of the things that Daddy Kevin had done was to prepare a tape of "The Four Seasons" by Vivaldi for music in the waiting for baby room. All the people who came were pleased with the beautiful music celebrating the new life.

We made up a little rhyme: " Nineteen ninety three,  
The year of Kayleigh!"

"Kayleigh" was the name picked by her mother who thinks it is the most beautiful name she ever heard. It is a new name in the family...not "after" anybody. Later we learned that it is used in Scotland as a variation of Kathryn.

In reading of the early gods and goddesses of Ireland and Scotland, I find a goddess called Caileough. The most ancient mother goddess of all is the Indian Kali...with the many hands....

---



---

## ◀ Fourteenth Generation

**837. Edward Lawry Jr. Babb**<sup>1</sup> was born on 2 Nov 1948 in Spartanburg, SC.

Edward married Jule Leslie Davis Conkling on 23 Sep 1979 in Morrisville, NC. (Jule Leslie Davis Conkling was born on 9 Jun 1952.)

They had the following children:

862 M i. **Edward Lathan Babb**<sup>1</sup> was born on 18 Apr 1982.

863 M ii. **James Conkling Babb**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Feb 1986.

**838. Robert Nixon Babb**<sup>1</sup> was born on 17 Dec 1951 in Spartanburg, SC.

Robert married Marcia Elaine Hollins on 11 Oct 1975. (Marcia Elaine Hollins was born on 11 Jan 1951 in Burlington, NC.)

They had the following children:

864 M i. **Keaton Robert Babb**<sup>1</sup> was born on 8 Aug 1982 in Siler City, NC.

865 M ii. **Jackson Nixon Babb**<sup>1</sup> was born on 28 Apr 1985 in Siler City, NC.

866 F iii. **Leila Hollins Babb**<sup>1</sup> was born on 13 Sep 1986 in Raleigh, NC.

**839. Davis Caldwell Babb**<sup>1</sup> was born on 5 Sep 1956 in Mecklenburg Co., NC.

Davis married Anne Waters Boone on 8 Mar 1986. (Anne Waters Boone was born on 3 Jul 1959 in Charlotte, NC.)

They had the following children:

867 M i. **Carter Davis Babb**<sup>1</sup> was born on 31 Jan 1990 in Lexington, VA.

**842. Leila Lathan Welch**<sup>1</sup> was born on 3 Mar 1962 in Gulfport, MS.

Leila married William High Brazeal on 30 Jun 1984 in Birmingham, AL. (William High Brazeal was born on 6 Jan 1961 in Summit, NJ.)

They had the following children:

868 F i. **Katherine Leila Brazeal**<sup>1</sup> was born on 1 Apr 1990 in Birmingham, AL.

869 F ii. **Holly Lathan Brazeal**<sup>1</sup> was born on 4 Dec 1992 in Birmingham, AL.

**843. Laurin Elizabeth Welch**<sup>1</sup> was born on 26 Aug 1964 in Gulfport, MS.

Laurin married Raymond Whitten Scott on 13 Feb 1988 in Birmingham, AL. (Raymond Whitten Scott was born on 9 Mar 1964 in Atlanta, GA.)

They had the following children:

870 M i. **Ryan Whitten Scott**<sup>1</sup> was born on 19 Feb 1991 in Birmingham, AL.

871 F ii. **Elizabeth Ann Scott**<sup>1</sup> was born on 12 Mar 1994 in Birmingham, AL.

**844. Robert Houston Welch**<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Mar 1966 in Gulfport, MS.

Robert married Virginia Ann Borden on 23 Sep 1989 in Montgomery, AL. (Virginia Ann Borden was born on 18 Jan 1967 in Mobile, AL.)

They had the following children:



872 F i: **Sylvia Grace Welch**<sup>1</sup> was born on 16 Oct 1994.

---

[Home](#) | [Table of Contents](#) | [Surnames](#) | [Name List](#)

This Web Site was Created 20 Aug 1999 with [Legacy 2.0](#) from [Millennia](#)